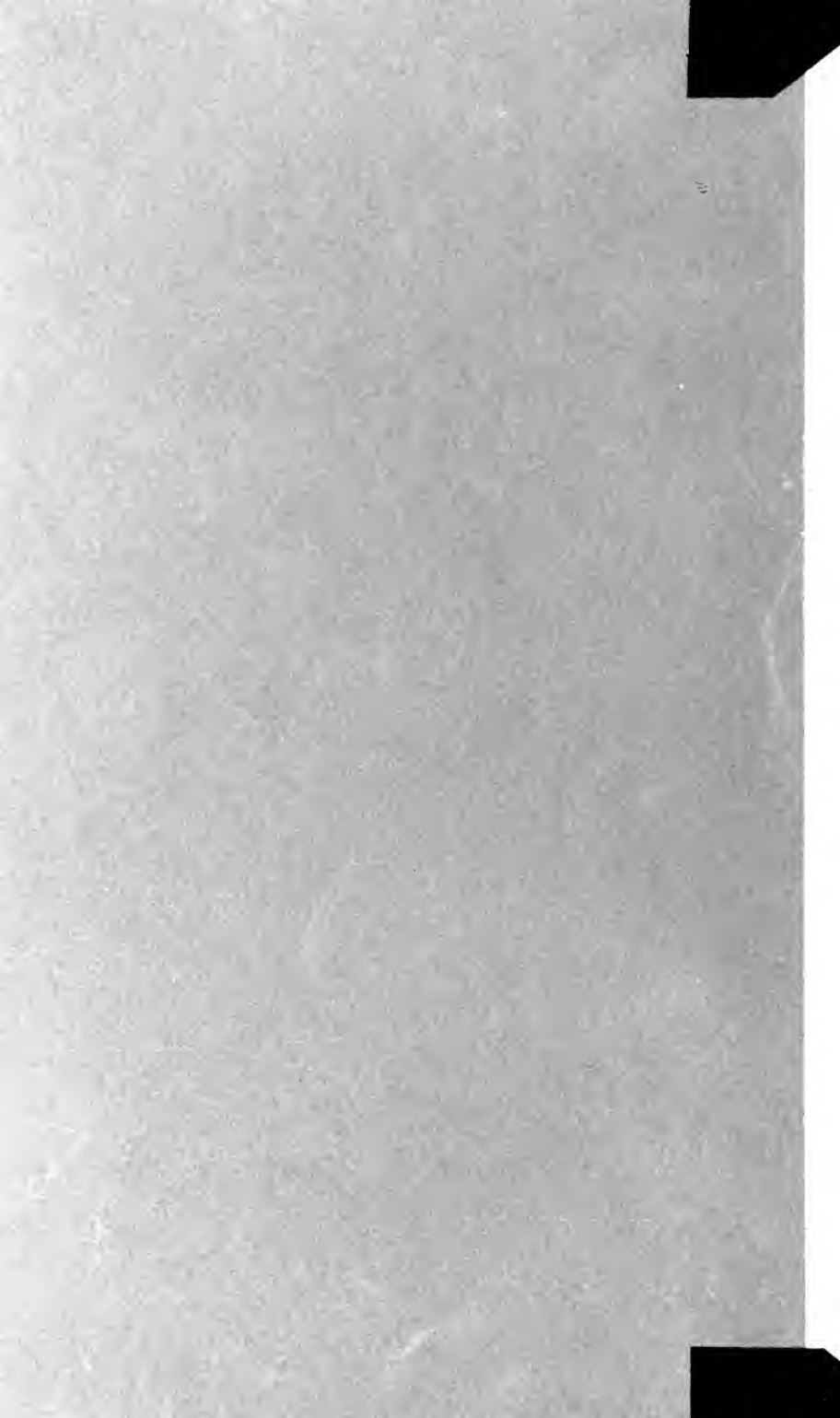


PK

4541

P₃

1890





Pali Text Society.

Journal

OF THE

PALI TEXT SOCIETY.

1890.

EDITED BY

T. W. RHYS DAVIDS, PH.D., LL.D.,

OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE, BARRISTER-AT-LAW,

PROFESSOR OF PALI AND BUDDHIST LITERATURE IN UNIVERSITY COLLEGE,
LONDON.

London :

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

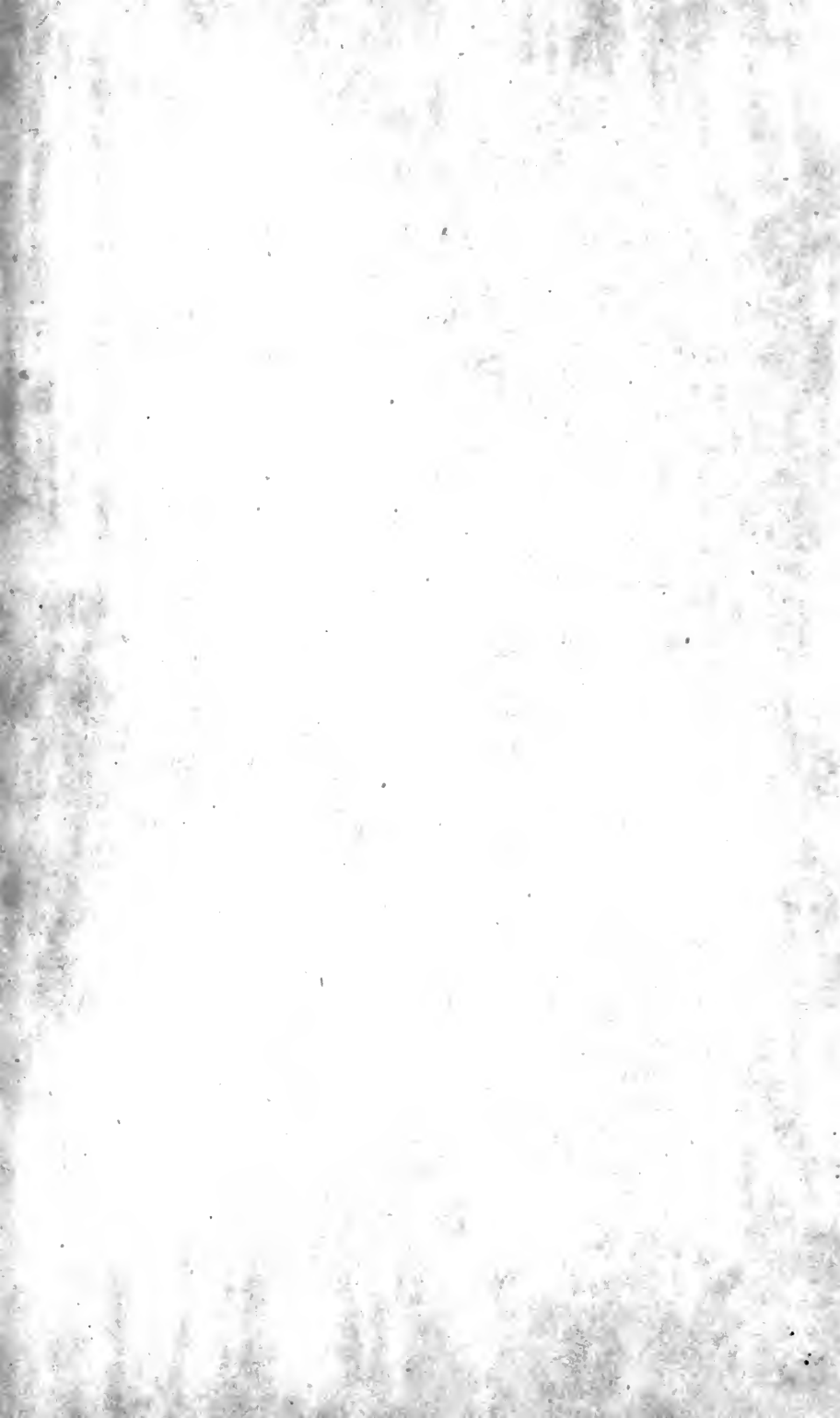
BY HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

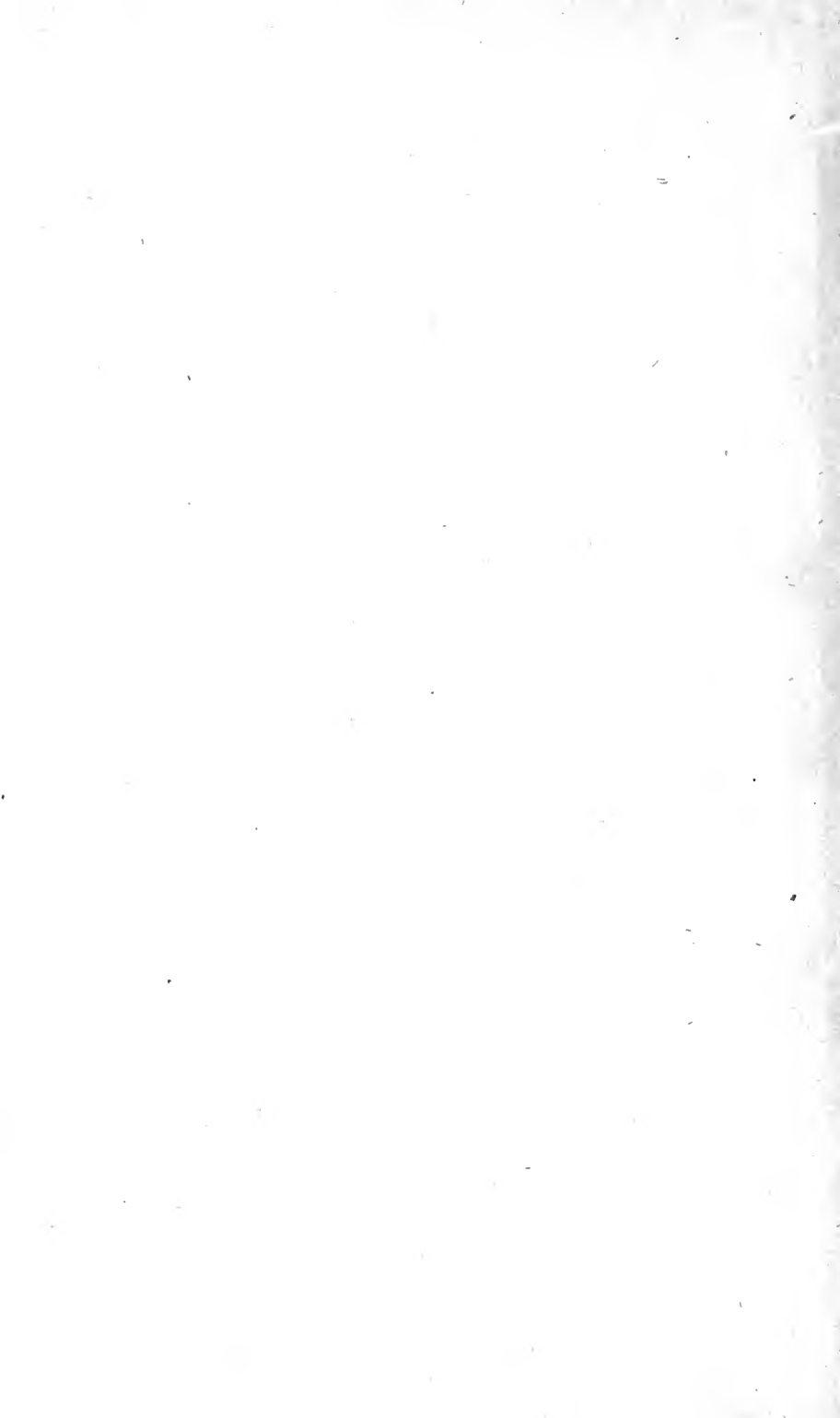


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation









Journal of the Pali Text Society.



Pali Text Society.

Journal

OF THE

PALI TEXT SOCIETY.

1890.

EDITED BY

T. W. RHYS DAVIDS, PH.D., LL.D.,

OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE, BARRISTER-AT-LAW,

PROFESSOR OF PALI AND BUDDHIST LITERATURE IN UNIVERSITY COLLEGE,
LONDON.

LONDON:

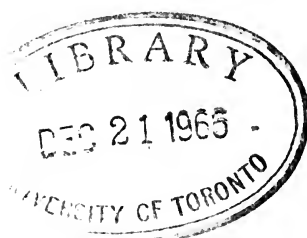
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

PK
4541
P3
1890



1154949

CONTENTS.

| | |
|---|-----------|
| INDEX TO THE JĀTAKA. BY W. H. D. ROUSE | PAGE 1 |
| VISUDDI-MAGGA. ABSTRACT OF CONTENTS. BY PROFESSOR J. E. CARPENTER, M.A., M.R.A.S. | 14 |
| SADDHAMMA SAMGAHO. EDITED BY NEDIMĀLE SADDHĀNANDA, OF THE ASOKĀRĀMA VIHĀRAYA AT KALUTARA IN CEYLON . | 21 |
| NOTES ON THE EDITION OF THE UDĀNA. (P. T. S. 1885.) BY E. WINDISCH | 91 |
| LIST OF WORKS ALREADY PUBLISHED | 109 |



Index to the Jātaka.

BY

W. H. D. ROUSE.

* * * *The names of the Books and Jātakas as yet unpublished have been added from the description of a Copenhagen MS. of the Jātakas in Westergaard's Cat. Or. MSS. Bibl. Haun., xxvi. These are denoted by W and a number following. Professor Rhys Davids has been kind enough to carry on the references to Professor Fausbøll's edition down to vol. V. p. 192, from proof-sheets kindly sent to him by the editor.*

1. LIST OF THE NIPĀTAS (Books), in order, together with the Jātakas which they contain.

| | | | | | | Vol. | Page. |
|-------------------------------|-------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|-------|
| Introduction | ... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 1 |
| I. Ekanipāta, containing Nos. | 1-150 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 95 |
| II. Dukanipāta | „ „ 151-250 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 1 |
| III. Tikanipāta | „ „ 251-300 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 271 |
| IV. Catukkanipāta | „ „ 301-350 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 1 |
| V. Pañcanipāta | „ „ 351-375 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 153 |
| VI. Chanipāta | „ „ 376-395 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 228 |
| VII. Sattanipāta | „ „ 396-416 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 317 |
| VIII. Atṭhanipāta | „ „ 417-426 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 422 |
| IX. Navanipāta | „ „ 427-438 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 483 |
| X. Dasanipāta | „ „ 439-454 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 4. | 1 |
| XI. Ekādasanipāta | „ „ 455-463 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 4. | 90 |
| XII. Dvādasanipāta | „ „ 464-473 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 4. | 144 |
| XIII. Terasanipāta | „ „ 474-483 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 4. | 200 |
| XIV. Pakiṇṇakanipāta | „ „ 484-496 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 4. | 276 |
| XV. Visatinipāta | „ „ 497-510 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 4. | 375 |
| XVI. Timsanipāta | „ „ 511-520 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 5. | 1 |
| XVII. Cattālisinipāta | „ „ 521-525 | ... | ... | ... | ... | 5. | 108 |

The succeeding books are in the Copenhagen MS. as follows :

| | | | |
|--------|---------------------------|------|------------------------|
| XVIII. | Paññāsinipāta, containing | Nos. | 518 ¹ –520 |
| XIX. | Chatṭhinipāta | „ | „ 521–522 |
| XX. | Sattatinipāta | „ | „ 523–524 |
| XXI. | Asītinipāta | „ | „ 525–529 |
| XXII. | (no name given) | „ | „ 530–539 ² |

¹ This Nipāta begins in Fausböll (5. 193) with No. 526.

² This ought to be No. 550.

2. LIST OF THE VAGGAS, together with the Jātakas which they contain.

* * * From Book IX. onwards the books are no longer divided into vaggas. The numbers preceding each vagga refer to its place in the whole series; those immediately following to each book and to the place of the vagga in the book; those in brackets are the Jātakas contained in each vagga. -Vagga is to be supplied at the end of each of the titles here following.

| | | | | | | Vol. | Page. |
|----|-----------------|---------------------|-----|-----|-----|------|-------|
| 29 | Abbhantara | III. iv. (281-290) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 392 |
| 38 | Addha | V. iii. (371-375) | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 211 |
| 1 | Apaṇṇaka | I. i. (1-10) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 95 |
| 9 | Apāyima | I. ix. (81-90) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 360 |
| 28 | Arañña | III. iii. (271-280) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 354 |
| 19 | Asadisa | II. iv. (181-190) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 86 |
| 14 | Asampadāna | I. xiv. (131-140) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 465 |
| 6 | Āsiṃsa | I. vi. (51-60) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 261 |
| 5 | Atthakāma | I. v. (41-50) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 234 |
| 39 | Avāriya | VI. i. (376-385) | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 228 |
| 22 | Biraṇatthambaka | II. vii. (211-220) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 164 |
| 35 | Cullakunāla | IV. 5. (341-350) | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 132 |
| 16 | Daḷha | II. i. (151-160) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 1 |
| 42 | Gandhāra | VII. ii. (406-416) | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 363 |
| 12 | Haṃsi | I. xii. (111-120) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 424 |
| 7 | Itthi | I. vii. (61-70) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 285 |
| 43 | Kaccāni | VIII. i. (417-426) | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 422 |
| 15 | Kakaṇṭaka | I. xv. (141-150) | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 487 |
| 18 | Kalyāṇadhamma | II. iii. (171-180) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 63 |
| 23 | Kāsava | II. viii. (221-230) | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 196 |

| | | | | | | Vol. | Page |
|----|-------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|------|
| 34 | Kokila IV. iv. (331-340) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 102 |
| 27 | Kosiya III. ii. (261-270) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 321 |
| 41 | Kukku VII. i. (396-405) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 317 |
| 4 | Kulāvaka I. iv. (21-30) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 198 |
| 30 | Kumbha III. v. (291-300) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 431 |
| 3 | Kuruṅga I. iii. (21-30)... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 173 |
| 13 | Kusanāli I. xiii. (121-130) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 441 |
| 33 | Kuṭidūsaka IV. iii. (321-330) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 71 |
| 10 | Litta I. x. (91-100) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 379 |
| 36 | Maṇikundala V. i. (351-360) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 153 |
| 21 | Nataṃdalha II. vi. (201-210) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 139 |
| 11 | Parosata I. xi. (101-110) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 410 |
| 32 | Pucimanda IV. ii. (311-320) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 33 |
| 20 | Ruhaka II. v. (191-200) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 113 |
| 26 | Saṃkappa III. i. (251-260) .. | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 271 |
| 17 | Santhava II. ii. (161-170) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 41 |
| 40 | Senaka VI. ii. (386-395) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 275 |
| 25 | Sigāla II. x. (241-250)... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 242 |
| 2 | Sīla I. ii. (11-20) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 142 |
| 24 | Upāhana II. ix. (231-240) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 2. | 221 |
| 37 | Vaṇṇāroha V. ii. (361-370)... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 191 |
| 8 | Varaṇa I. viii. (71-80)... | ... | ... | ... | ... | 1. | 316 |
| 31 | Vivara IV. i. (301-310) | ... | ... | ... | ... | 3. | 1 |

3. LIST OF THE JĀTAKAS.

(The numbers in brackets signify the place of each tale in the whole series.)

. -Jātaka is to be supplied after each title, except where -pañha is added.

| | Vol. | Page. | | Vol. | Page |
|-----------------------|------|-------|------------------------|------|------|
| Abbhantara (281) ... | 2. | 392 | Asātamanta (61) ... | 1. | 285 |
| Abhinha (27) ... | 1. | 188 | Asātarūpa (100) ... | 1. | 407 |
| Ādiccupatthāna (175) | 2. | 72 | Asilakkhaṇa (126) ... | 1. | 455 |
| Āditta (424) ... | 3. | 469 | Asitābhu (234) ... | 2. | 229 |
| Aggika (129) ... | 1. | 461 | Assaka (207) ... | 2. | 155 |
| Ahigunḍika (365) ... | 3. | 197 | Atthāna (425) ... | 3. | 474 |
| Ājañña (24) ... | 1. | 181 | Atthasadda (418) ... | 3. | 428 |
| Akālarāvi (119) ... | 1. | 435 | Atthassadvāra (84) ... | 1. | 366 |
| Akataññū (90) ... | 1. | 377 | Atthisena (403) ... | 3. | 351 |
| Akitti (480) ... | 4. | 236 | Avāriya (376) ... | 3. | 228 |
| Alambusa (523) ... | 5. | 152 | Āyācitabhatta (19) ... | 1. | 169 |
| Alīnacitta (156) ... | 2. | 17 | Ayakūṭa (347) ... | 3. | 145 |
| Amarādevipañha (112): | | | Ayoghara (510) ... | 4. | 491 |
| <i>see</i> Ummagga | | | | | |
| Amba (124) ... | 1. | 449 | Babbu (137) ... | 1. | 477 |
| ,, (474) ... | 4. | 200 | Bāhiya (108) ... | 1. | 420 |
| Ambacora (344) ... | 3. | 137 | Baka (38) ... | 1. | 220 |
| Anabhirati (65) ... | 1. | 301 | ,, (236) ... | 2. | 233 |
| ,, (185) ... | 2. | 99 | Bakabrahma (405) ... | 3. | 358 |
| Ananusociya (328) ... | 3. | 92 | Bandhanāgāra (201) | 2. | 139 |
| Aṇḍabhūta (62) ... | 1. | 289 | Bandhanamokkha (120) | 1. | 437 |
| Anta (295) ... | 2. | 440 | Bāveru (339) ... | 3. | 126 |
| Anusāsika (115) ... | 1. | 428 | Bhaddasāla (465) ... | 4. | 144 |
| Apaṇṇaka (1) ... | 1. | 95 | Bhadraghaṭa (291) ... | 2. | 431 |
| Araka (169) ... | 2. | 60 | Bhallāṭiya (504) ... | 4. | 437 |
| Ārāmadūsa (268) ... | 2. | 345 | Bharu (213) ... | 2. | 169 |
| Ārāmadūsaka (46) ... | 1. | 249 | Bherivāda (59) ... | 1. | 283 |
| Arañña (348) ... | 3. | 147 | Bhikkhāparampara | | |
| Asadisa (181) ... | 2. | 86 | (496) ... | 4. | 369 |
| Āsaṃka (380) ... | 3. | 248 | Bhīmasena (80) ... | 1. | 355 |
| Asaṃkiya (76) ... | 1. | 332 | Bhisa (488) ... | 4. | 304 |
| Asampadāna (131) ... | 1. | 465 | Bhisapuppha (392) ... | 3. | 307 |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|------------------------|------|------|---------------------------|------|------|
| Bhojājāṇiya (23) ... | 1. | 178 | Cullasutasoma (525) | 5. | 177 |
| Bhūridanta ... | W. | 535 | Dabbhapuppha (400) | 3. | 332 |
| Bhūripaṇha (452) : | | | Daddabha (322) ... | 3. | 74 |
| <i>see</i> Ummagga | | | Daddara (172) ... | 2. | 65 |
| Biḷāra (128) ... | 1. | 460 | ,, (304) ... | 3. | 15 |
| Biḷārikosiya (450) ... | 4. | 62 | Dadhivāhana (186)... | 2. | 101 |
| Brahāchatta (336) ... | 3. | 115 | Dakarakkhasa (W. | | |
| Brahmadatta (323) | 3. | 78 | 509) : <i>see</i> Mahāum- | | |
| Cakkavāka (434) ... | 3. | 520 | magga | | |
| ,, (451) ... | 4. | 70 | Dalhadhamma (409) | 3. | 384 |
| Cammasāṭaka (324) | 3. | 82 | Darimukha (378) ... | 3. | 238 |
| Campeyya (506) ... | 4. | 454 | Dasabrāhmaṇa (495) | 4. | 360 |
| Candābha (135) ... | 1. | 474 | Dasaṇṇaka (401) ... | 3. | 336 |
| Candakinnara (485) | 4. | 282 | Dasaratha (461) ... | 4. | 123 |
| Catudvāra (439) ... | 4. | 1 | Devadhamma (6) ... | 1. | 126 |
| Catumatṭa (187) ... | 2. | 106 | Devatāpaṇha (350) : | | |
| Catuposathika (441) : | | | <i>see</i> Ummagga | | |
| <i>see</i> Puṇṇaka | | | Dhajaviheṭṭha (391) | 3. | 303 |
| Cetiya (422) ... | 3. | 454 | Dhamma (457) ... | 4. | 100 |
| Chaddanta (514) ... | 5. | 36 | Dhammaddhaja (220) | 2. | 186 |
| Chavaka (309) ... | 3. | 27 | ,, (384) | 3. | 267 |
| Cittasambhūta (498) | 4. | 390 | Dhonasākha (353) ... | 3. | 157 |
| Cūḷajanaka (52) : | | | Dhūmakāri (413) ... | 3. | 400 |
| <i>see</i> Mahājanaka | | | Dighitikosala (371)... | 3. | 211 |
| Cūlanandīya (222) ... | 2. | 199 | Dīpi (426) ... | 3. | 479 |
| Cullabodhi (443) ... | 4. | 22 | Dubbaca (116) ... | 1. | 430 |
| Culladhammapāla (358) | 3. | 177 | Dubbalakattṭha (105) | 1. | 414 |
| Culladhanuggaha (374) | 3. | 219 | Dūbhiyamakkata (174) | 2. | 70 |
| Cullahaṃsa ... | W. | 525 | Duddada (180) ... | 2. | 85 |
| Cullakālīṅga (301) ... | 3. | 1 | Dummedha (50) ... | 1. | 259 |
| Cullakaseṭṭhi (4) ... | 1. | 114 | ,, (122) ... | 1. | 444 |
| Cullakuṇāla (464) : | | | Durājāna (64) ... | 1. | 299 |
| <i>see</i> Kuṇāla | | | Dūta (260) ... | 2. | 318 |
| Cullanārada (477) ... | 4. | 219 | ,, (478) ... | 4. | 225 |
| Cullapaduma (193)... | 2. | 115 | Dutiyapalāyi (230)... | 2. | 219 |
| Cullapalobhana (263) | 2. | 328 | Ekapada (238) ... | 2. | 236 |
| Cullasuka (430) ... | 3. | 494 | | | |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|-----------------------|------|------|---------------------------|------|------|
| Ekapaṇṇa (149) ... | 1. | 504 | Illisa (78) ... | 1. | 345 |
| Ekarāja (303) ... | 3. | 13 | Indasamānagotta (161) ... | 2. | 41 |
| | | | Indriya (423) ... | 3. | 461 |
| Gadrabhapaṇha (111): | | | | | |
| <i>see</i> Ummagga | | | Jāgara (414) ... | 3. | 403 |
| Gagga (155) ... | 2. | 15 | Jambuka (335) ... | 3. | 112 |
| Gahapati (199) ... | 2. | 134 | Jambukhādaka (294) ... | 2. | 438 |
| Gajakumba (345) ... | 3. | 139 | Janasandha (468) ... | 4. | 176 |
| Gāmani (8) ... | 1. | 136 | Jarudapāna (256) ... | 2. | 294 |
| Gāmaṇicaṇḍa (257) ... | 2. | 297 | Javanahaṁsa (476) ... | 4. | 211 |
| Gandhāra (406) ... | 3. | 363 | Javasakuṇa (308) ... | 3. | 25 |
| Gaṇḍatindu (520) ... | 5. | 98 | Jayaddisa (513) ... | 5. | 21 |
| Gaṅgamāla (421) ... | 3. | 444 | Jhānasodhana (134) ... | 1. | 473 |
| Gaṅgeyya (205) ... | 2. | 151 | Junha (456) ... | 4. | 95 |
| Garahita (219) ... | 2. | 184 | | | |
| Ghata (355) ... | 3. | 168 | Kaccāni (417) ... | 3. | 422 |
| ,, (454) ... | 4. | 79 | Kacchapa (178) ... | 2. | 79 |
| Ghatāsana (133) ... | 1. | 471 | ,, (215) ... | 2. | 175 |
| Gijjha (164) ... | 2. | 50 | ,, (273) ... | 2. | 359 |
| ,, (399) ... | 3. | 330 | Kāka (140) ... | 1. | 484 |
| ,, (427) ... | 3. | 483 | ,, (146) ... | 1. | 497 |
| Giridanta (184) ... | 2. | 98 | ,, (395) ... | 3. | 314 |
| Godha (138) ... | 1. | 480 | Kakaṇṭaka (170): | | |
| ,, (141) ... | 1. | 487 | <i>see</i> Mahāummagga | | |
| ,, (325) ... | 3. | 84 | Kakāti (327) ... | 3. | 90 |
| ,, (333) ... | 3. | 106 | Kakkara (209) ... | 2. | 160 |
| Gumbiya (366) ... | 3. | 200 | Kakkāru (326) ... | 3. | 86 |
| Guṇa (157) ... | 2. | 23 | Kakkaṭa (267) ... | 2. | 341 |
| Gūthapāṇa (227) ... | 2. | 209 | Kālabāhu (329) ... | 3. | 97 |
| Guttila (243) ... | 2. | 248 | Kālakaṇṇi (83) ... | 1. | 364 |
| | | | Kalaṇḍuka (127) ... | 1. | 458 |
| Haliddiraga (435) ... | 3. | 524 | Kalāyamuttḥi (176) ... | 2. | 74 |
| Haṁsa (502) ... | 4. | 423 | Kāliṅgabodhi (479) ... | 4. | 228 |
| Hārīta (431) ... | 3. | 496 | Kalyāṇadhamma (171) ... | 2. | 63 |
| Haritamāta (239) ... | 2. | 237 | Kāma (467) ... | 4. | 167 |
| Hatthipāla (509) ... | 4. | 473 | Kāmanita (228) ... | 2. | 212 |
| Hiri (363) ... | 3. | 196 | Kāmaṇilāpa (297) ... | 2. | 443 |
| | | | Kaṇavera (318) ... | 3. | 58 |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|---------------------------|------|------|-------------------------|------|------|
| Kaṇcanakkhanda (56) | 1. | 276 | Kosiya (226) | 2. | 208 |
| Kandagalaka (210) | 2. | 162 | „ (470): <i>see</i> Su- | | |
| Kaṇḍari (341): <i>see</i> | | | dhābhojana | | |
| Kuṇāla | | | Koṭisimbali (412) ... | 3. | 397 |
| Kaṇḍina (13) | 1. | 153 | Kuddāla (70) | 1. | 311 |
| Kaṇha (29) | 1. | 193 | Kuhaka (89) | 1. | 375 |
| Kaṇha (440) | 4. | 6 | Kukku (396) | 3. | 317 |
| Kaṇhadipāyana (444) | 4. | 27 | Kukkura (22) | 1. | 175 |
| Kapi (250) | 2. | 268 | Kukkūṭa (383) ... | 3. | 265 |
| „ (404) | 3. | 355 | „ (448) | 4. | 55 |
| Kapota (42) | 1. | 241 | Kulāvaka (31) ... | 1. | 198 |
| „ (375) | 3. | 224 | Kumbha (512) ... | 5. | 11 |
| Kāraṇḍiya (356) ... | 3. | 170 | Kumbhakāra (408) | 3. | 375 |
| Kāsāva (221) | 2. | 196 | Kumbhila (224) ... | 2. | 206 |
| Kassapamandiya (312) | 3. | 36 | Kummāsapiṇḍa (415) | 3. | 405 |
| Katāhaka (125) ... | 1. | 451 | Kuṇāla | W. | 528 |
| Kaṭṭhahāri (7) ... | 1. | 133 | Kuṇḍakakucchin- | | |
| Kāyaviechinda (293) | 2. | 436 | dhava (254) ... | 2. | 286 |
| Kelisila (202) | 2. | 142 | Kuṇḍakapūva (109) | 1. | 422 |
| Kesava (346) | 3. | 141 | Kuntani (343) | 3. | 134 |
| Khadiraṅgāra (40)... | 1. | 226 | Kurudhamma (276) | 2. | 365 |
| Khajjopanaka (364): | | | Kuruṅgamiga (21)... | 1. | 173 |
| <i>see</i> Mahāummagga | | | „ (206) | 2. | 152 |
| Khaṇḍahāla | W. | 534 | Kusa | W. | 523 |
| Khandhavatta (203) | 2. | 144 | Kusanāli (121) ... | 1. | 441 |
| Khantivādi (313) ... | 3. | 39 | Kūṭavāṇija (98) ... | 1. | 404 |
| Khantivaṇṇana (225) | 2. | 206 | „ (218) | 1. | 181 |
| Kharāḍiya (15) ... | 1. | 159 | Kuṭṭidūsaka (321) ... | 3. | 71 |
| Kharaputta (386) ... | 3. | 275 | | | |
| Kharassara (79) ... | 1. | 354 | Lābhagaraha (287) | 2. | 420 |
| Khurappa (265) ... | 2. | 335 | Lakkhaṇa (11) ... | 1. | 142 |
| Kimchanda (511) ... | 5. | 1 | Laṭukika (357) ... | 3. | 174 |
| Kimpakka (85) ... | 1. | 367 | Litta (91) | 1. | 379 |
| Kimśukopama (248) | 2. | 265 | Lohakumbhi (314)... | 3. | 43 |
| Kokālika (331) ... | 3. | 102 | Lola (274) | 2. | 361 |
| Komāyaputta (299) | 2. | 447 | Lomahaṁsa (94) ... | 1. | 389 |
| Kosambī (428) ... | 3. | 486 | Lomasakassapa (433) | 3. | 514 |
| Kosiya (130) | 1. | 463 | Losaka (41) | 1. | 234 |

| | Vol. | Page |
|------------------------------|------|------|
| Maccha (34) ... | 1. | 210 |
| „ (75) ... | 1. | 329 |
| „ (216) ... | 2. | 178 |
| Macchuddāna (288) | 2. | 423 |
| Mahāassāroha (302) | 3. | 8 |
| Mahābodhi ... | W. | 520 |
| Mahādhammapāla (447) | 4. | 50 |
| Mahāhamśa ... | W. | 526 |
| Mahājanaka ... | W. | 531 |
| Mahākāṇha (469) ... | 4. | 180 |
| Mahākapi (407) ... | 3. | 369 |
| „ (516) ... | 5. | 67 |
| Mahāmaṅgala (453) | 4. | 72 |
| Mahāmora (491) ... | 4. | 332 |
| Mahānārada-kassapa | W. | 530 |
| Mahāpaduma (472) | 4. | 187 |
| Mahāpalobhana (507) | 4. | 468 |
| Mahāpanāda (264) ... | 2. | 331 |
| Mahāpiṅgala (240) | 2. | 239 |
| Mahāsāra (92) ... | 1. | 381 |
| Mahāsīlava (51) ... | 1. | 261 |
| Mahāsudassana (95) | 1. | 391 |
| Mahāsuka (429) ... | 3. | 490 |
| Mahāsupina (77) ... | 1. | 334 |
| Mahāsutasoma ... | W. | 529 |
| Mahāukkusa (486) ... | 4. | 288 |
| Mahāummagga, <i>contain-</i> | | |

ing the following :—

| |
|-------------------------|
| Bhūripaṇha (452) |
| Chattapathapaṇha |
| Dakarakkhasapaṇ- |
| ha (517) |
| Devatāpucchitapaṇha |
| Ekūnavīsitapaṇha |
| Gaddabhapaṇha (111) |
| Kaṇḍakapaṇha |
| Khajjopanakapaṇha (364) |
| Mahāummaggakhaṇḍaṇ |

| | Vol. | Page |
|----------------------------|------|------|
| Meṇḍakapaṇha (471) | | |
| Pañcapaṇḍitapaṇha (508) | | |
| Sattadāra-kapaṇha | | |
| Sirikālakaṇṇipapaṇha (192) | | |
| Sirimandapaṇha | | |
| (500) | W. | 538 |
| Mahāvāṇija (493) ... | 4. | 350 |
| Mahilāmukha (26) ... | 1. | 185 |
| Mahisa (278) ... | 2. | 385 |
| Makasa (44) ... | 1. | 246 |
| Makhādeva (9) ... | 1. | 137 |
| Makkata (173) ... | 2. | 68 |
| Māluta (17) ... | 1. | 164 |
| Maṅgala (87) ... | 1. | 371 |
| Maṇsa (315) ... | 3. | 48 |
| Mandhātu (258) ... | 2. | 310 |
| Maṇicora (194) ... | 2. | 121 |
| Maṇikaṇṭha (253) ... | 2. | 282 |
| Maṇikuṇḍala (351) | 3. | 153 |
| Maṇisūkara (285) ... | 2. | 415 |
| Manoja (397) ... | 3. | 321 |
| Mātakabhatta (18) ... | 1. | 166 |
| Mātāṅga (497) ... | 4. | 375 |
| Matarodana (317) ... | 3. | 56 |
| Mātiposaka (455) ... | 4. | 90 |
| Mattakuṇḍali (449) | 4. | 59 |
| Mayhaka (390) ... | 3. | 299 |
| Meṇḍaka (471): <i>see</i> | | |
| Ummagga | | |
| Migalopa (381) ... | 3. | 255 |
| Migapotaka (372) ... | 3. | 213 |
| Mitacinti (114) ... | 1. | 426 |
| Mittāmitta (197) ... | 2. | 130 |
| „ (473) ... | 4. | 196 |
| Mittavinda (82) ... | 1. | 363 |
| „ (104) ... | 1. | 413 |
| „ (369) ... | 3. | 206 |
| Mora (159) ... | 2. | 33 |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|-----------------------|------|------|------------------------|------|------|
| Mudulakkhana (66) | 1. | 302 | Pāṇiya (459) ... | 4. | 113 |
| Mudupāṇi (262) ... | 2. | 323 | Paṇṇika (102) ... | 1. | 411 |
| Mūghapakka... ... | W. | 530 | Parantapa (416) ... | 3. | 414 |
| Mūlapariyāya (245) | 2. | 259 | Parosahassa (99) ... | 1. | 405 |
| Muṇika (30) ... | 1. | 196 | Parosata (101) ... | 1. | 410 |
| Mūsika (373) ... | 3. | 215 | Phala (54) ... | 1. | 270 |
| | | | Phandana (475) ... | 4. | 207 |
| Nacca (32) ... | 1. | 206 | Piṭha (337) ... | 3. | 118 |
| Nakkhatta (49) ... | 1. | 257 | Pucimanda (311) ... | 3. | 33 |
| Nakula (165) ... | 2. | 52 | Puṇṇanadi (214) ... | 2. | 173 |
| Nalāpāna (20) ... | 1. | 170 | Puṇṇapāti (53) ... | 1. | 268 |
| Nalinī ... | W. | 518 | Puppharatta (147)... | 1. | 499 |
| Nāmasiddhi (97) ... | 1. | 401 | Putabhadda (223) ... | 2. | 202 |
| Nānacchanda (289) | 2. | 426 | Putadūsaka (280) ... | 2. | 390 |
| Nanda (39) ... | 1. | 224 | Pūtimamsa (437) ... | 3. | 532 |
| Nandivisāla (28) ... | 1. | 191 | | | |
| Nandiyamiga (385) | 3. | 270 | Rādha (145) ... | 1. | 495 |
| Naṅgalisa (123) ... | 1. | 446 | „ (198) ... | 2. | 132 |
| Naṅguṭṭha (144) ... | 1. | 493 | Rājovāda (151) ... | 2. | 1 |
| Neru (379) ... | 3. | 246 | „ (334) ... | 3. | 110 |
| Nigrodha (445) ... | 4. | 37 | Ratthalatṭhi (332) ... | 3. | 104 |
| Nigrodhami (12) ... | 1. | 145 | Rohantamiga (501) | 4. | 413 |
| Nimi ... | W. | 533 | Rohiṇi (45) ... | 1. | 248 |
| | | | Romaka (277)... | 2. | 382 |
| Pabbatūpatthara (195) | 2. | 125 | Rucira (275) ... | 2. | 365 |
| Padakusalamāṇava | | | Ruhaka (191) ... | 2. | 113 |
| (432) | 3. | 501 | Rukkhadhamma (74) | 1. | 327 |
| Pādañjali (247) ... | 2. | 263 | Ruru (482) ... | 4. | 255 |
| Paduma (261)... | 2. | 321 | | | |
| Palāsa (307) ... | 3. | 23 | Sabbadāṭṭha (241) ... | 2. | 242 |
| „ (370) ... | 3. | 208 | Sabbasamhārakapaṇha | | |
| Palāyi (229) ... | 2. | 216 | (110): see Ummagga | | |
| Pañcagaru (132) ... | 1. | 469 | Saccamkira (73) ... | 1. | 322 |
| Pañcapaṇḍita (508): | | | Sādhina (494)... | 4. | 355 |
| see Mahāummagga | | | Sādhūsila (200) ... | 2. | 137 |
| Pañcāvudha (55) ... | 1. | 272 | Sāketa (68) ... | 1. | 308 |
| Pañcūposatha (490) | 4. | 325 | „ (237) ... | 2. | 234 |
| Paṇḍara (518) ... | 5. | 75 | Sakuṇa (36) ... | 1. | 215 |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|-------------------------|------|------|-------------------------|------|------|
| Sakuṇagghi (168) ... | 2. | 58 | Sigāla (142) ... | 1. | 489 |
| Sālaka (249) ... | 2. | 266 | „ (148) ... | 1. | 501 |
| Sālikedāra (484) ... | 4. | 276 | „ (152) ... | 2. | 5 |
| Sālittaka (107) ... | 1. | 418 | Sihacamma (189) ... | 2. | 109 |
| Sāliya (367) ... | 3. | 202 | Sihakoṭṭhuka (188) ... | 2. | 108 |
| Sālūka (286) ... | 2. | 419 | Silānisaṃsa (190) ... | 2. | 111 |
| Sāma ... | W. | 532 | Silavanāga (72) ... | 1. | 319 |
| Sambhava (515) ... | 5. | 57 | Silavīmaṃsa (290) ... | 2. | 429 |
| Sambula (519) ... | 5. | 88 | „ (330) ... | 3. | 100 |
| Samgāmāvacara (182) ... | 2. | 92 | „ (362) ... | 3. | 193 |
| Samiddhi (167) ... | 2. | 56 | Silavīmaṃsana (86) ... | 1. | 369 |
| Samikappa (251) ... | 2. | 271 | „ (305) ... | 3. | 18 |
| Samikha (442) ... | 4. | 15 | Siri (284) ... | 2. | 409 |
| Samikhadhamana (60) ... | 1. | 284 | Sirikālakaṇṇi (192): | | |
| Samikhapāla (524) ... | 5. | 161 | see Mahāummagga | | |
| Samikicca ... | W. | 522 | Sirikālakaṇṇi (382) ... | 3. | 257 |
| Sammodamāna (33) ... | 1. | 208 | Sirimanda (500): see | | |
| Samudda (296) ... | 2. | 441 | Mahāummagga | | |
| Samuddavāṇija (466) ... | 4. | 158 | Sivi (499) ... | 4. | 401 |
| Samugga (436) ... | 3. | 527 | Somadatta (211) ... | 2. | 164 |
| Samvara (462) ... | 4. | 130 | „ (410) ... | 3. | 388 |
| Sandhibheda (349) ... | 3. | 149 | Somanassa (505) ... | 4. | 444 |
| Saṇjīva (150) ... | 1. | 508 | Sonaka ... | W. | 521 |
| Santhava (162) ... | 2. | 43 | Soṇananda ... | W. | 524 |
| Sarabhaṅga (522) ... | 5. | 125 | Succaja (320) ... | 3. | 66 |
| Sarabhimiga (483) ... | 4. | 263 | Sūci (387) ... | 3. | 281 |
| Sārambha (88) ... | 1. | 374 | Sudhābhajana ... | W. | 527 |
| Sasa (316) ... | 3. | 51 | Suhanu (158) ... | 2. | 30 |
| Satadhamma (179) ... | 2. | 82 | Sujāta (269) ... | 2. | 347 |
| Satapatta (279) ... | 2. | 387 | „ (306) ... | 3. | 20 |
| Sattigumba (503) ... | 4. | 430 | „ (352) ... | 3. | 155 |
| Sattubhastā (402) ... | 3. | 341 | Suka (255) ... | 2. | 291 |
| Sayha (310) ... | 3. | 30 | Sūkara (153) ... | 2. | 9 |
| Seggu (217) ... | 2. | 179 | Sukhavihāri (10) ... | 1. | 140 |
| Serivāṇija (3) ... | 1. | 110 | Sulasā (419) ... | 3. | 435 |
| Setaketu (377) ... | 3. | 232 | Sumaṅgala (420) ... | 3. | 439 |
| Seyya (282) ... | 2. | 400 | Sumsumāra (208) ... | 2. | 158 |
| Sigāla (113) ... | 1. | 424 | Sunakha (242) ... | 2. | 246 |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|-----------------------|------|--------|-----------------------------|------|------|
| Supatta (292)... | ... | 2. 433 | Ucchitṭhabbhatta (212) | 2. | 167 |
| Suppāraka (463) ... | 4. | 136 | Udañcaṇi (106) ... | 1. | 416 |
| Surāpāna (81) ... | 1. | 360 | Udapānadūsaka (271) | 2. | 354 |
| Suruci (489) ... | 4. | 314 | Udaya (458) ... | 4. | 104 |
| Susima (163) ... | 2. | 45 | Uddālaka (487) ... | 4. | 297 |
| „ (411) ... | 3. | 391 | Udumbara (298) ... | 2. | 444 |
| Sussondi (360) ... | 3. | 187 | Ulūka (270) ... | 2. | 351 |
| Sutanoja (398) ... | 3. | 324 | Ummadaṇṭi ... | W. | 519 |
| Suvaṇṇahaṁsa (136) | 1. | 474 | Ummagga: <i>see</i> Ma- | | |
| Suvaṇṇakakkataka | | | hāummagga | | |
| (389) | 3. | 293 | Upāhana (231) ... | 2. | 221 |
| Suvaṇṇamiga (359) | 3. | 182 | Upasālha (166) ... | 2. | 54 |
| | | | Uraga (154) ... | 2. | 12 |
| | | | „ (354) ... | 3. | 162 |
| Tacasāra (368) ... | 3. | 204 | | | |
| Tacchasūkara (492) | 4. | 342 | Vacchanakha (235) | 2. | 231 |
| Takka (63) ... | 1. | 295 | Vadḍhakisūkara (283) | 2. | 403 |
| Takkaḷa (446)... | 4. | 43 | Vaka (300) ... | 2. | 449 |
| Takkāriya (481) ... | 4. | 242 | Valāhassa (196) ... | 2. | 127 |
| Taṇḍulanāli (5) ... | 1. | 123 | Vālodaka (183) ... | 2. | 95 |
| Tayodhamma (58)... | 1. | 280 | Vānara (342) ... | 3. | 133 |
| Telapatta (96)... | 1. | 393 | Vānarinda (57) ... | 1. | 278 |
| Telovāda (246) ... | 2. | 262 | Vaṇṇaroḥa (361) ... | 3. | 191 |
| Tesakuna (521) ... | 5. | 109 | Vaṇṇupatha (2) ... | 1. | 106 |
| Thusa (338) ... | 3. | 121 | Varaṇa (71) ... | 1. | 316 |
| Tilamutṭhi (252) ... | 2. | 277 | Vārūṇi (47) ... | 1. | 251 |
| Tiṇḍuka (177)... | 2. | 76 | Vātaggasindhava (266) | 2. | 337 |
| Tipallatthamiga (16) | 1. | 160 | Vātamiga (14) ... | 1. | 156 |
| Tiriṭavaccha (259)... | 2. | 314 | Vattaka (35) ... | 1. | 212 |
| Tittha (25) ... | 1. | 182 | „ (118) ... | 1. | 432 |
| Tittira (37) ... | 1. | 217 | „ (394) ... | 3. | 312 |
| „ (117) ... | 1. | 431 | Vedabbha (48) ... | 1. | 252 |
| „ (319) ... | 3. | 64 | Veluka (43) ... | 1. | 244 |
| „ (438) ... | 3. | 536 | Veri (103) ... | 1. | 412 |
| Tuṇḍila (388)... | 3. | 286 | Vessantara: <i>contain-</i> | | |
| | | | <i>ing the following:</i> | | |
| Ubhatobhatṭha (139) | 1. | 482 | Cullavannaṇā | | |
| Ucchaṅga (67) ... | 1. | 306 | Dasavaragāthā | | |

| | Vol. | Page | | Vol. | Page |
|---------------------|------|------|----------------------|------|------|
| Maddipabbam | | | Viraka (204) ... | 2. | 148 |
| Mahārājapabbam | | | Virocana (143) ... | 1. | 490 |
| Pūjapabbam | | | Visavanta (69) ... | 1. | 310 |
| Sakkapabbam | W. | 539 | Visayha (340)... .. | 3. | 128 |
| Vidhūrapaṇḍita | W. | 537 | Vissāsabhojana (93) | 1. | 387 |
| Vighāsa (393)... .. | 3. | 310 | Vīticcha (244)... .. | 2. | 257 |
| Vikaṇṇaka (233) ... | 2. | 227 | Vyaggha (272) ... | 2. | 356 |
| Vināthūṇa (232) ... | 2. | 224 | | | |
| Vinīlaka (160) ... | 2. | 38 | Yuvañjaya (460) ... | 4. | 119 |

Visuddi-Magga.

ABSTRACT OF CONTENTS.¹

BY

J. E. CARPENTER, M.A., M.R.A.S.

I.

Iti sādhujaṇa²-pāmojjhatthāya³ kate Visuddhi-Magge
Sīla-Niddeso nāma paṭhamo paricchedo.

II.

1. Ayaṇ tāva paṇsukūlikaṅge samādāna⁴-vidhānappa-
bheda-bhedānisaṇsa-vaṇṇanā.

2. Ayaṇ tēcīvarikaṅge. . . .

3. Ayaṇ piṇḍapātikaṅge. . . .

4. Ayaṇ sapadānacārikaṅge. . . .

5. Ayaṇ ekāsanikaṅge. . . .

6. Ayaṇ pattapiṇḍikaṅge. . . .

7. Ayaṇ khalupacchābhattikaṅge. . . .

8. Ayaṇ ārañṇikaṅge.⁵ . . .

9. Ayaṇ rukkhamaṇḍikaṅge. . . .

10. Ayaṇ abbhokāsikaṅge. . . .

11. Ayaṇ sosānikaṅge. . . .

¹ Founded on two MSS.—S^c, a Sinhalese MS. belonging to J. E. Carpenter, and B^m, a Burmese MS. from Mandalay, in the Library of the India Office.

² S^c throughout sādhujaṇa.

³ B^m often pāmujjatthāya, afterwards pāmajj^o.

⁴ MSS. twice, at first, samādhāna.

⁵ B^m ārañṇikaṅge.

12. Ayam yathāsanthatikaṅge. . . .

13. Ayam nesajjikaṅge. . . .

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
Dhutaṅga ¹-Niddeso nāma dutiyo paricchedo.

III.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
samādhībhāvanādhikāre Kammatṭhāna - Gahana - Niddeso
nāma tatiyo paricchedo.

IV.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
samādhībhāvanādhikāre Paṭhavīkaṣiṇa - Niddeso nāma
catuttho paricchedo.

V.

2. Āpokasiṇaṃ.

3. Tejokasiṇaṃ.

4. Vāyokasiṇaṃ.

5. Nilakasiṇaṃ.

6. Pitakasiṇaṃ.

7. Lohitakasiṇaṃ.

8. Odātakasiṇaṃ.

9. Ālokakasiṇaṃ.

10. Paricchinnākāsakasiṇaṃ.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
samādhībhāvanādhikāre Dasakasiṇa-Niddeso nāma pañ-
camo paricchedo.

VI.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
samādhībhāvanādhikāre Asubha - Kammatṭhāna - Niddeso
nāma chattho paricchedo.

VII.

1. Idam tāva Buddhānussatiyaṃ ² vitthāra - kathā -
mukhaṃ.

¹ B^m dhutaṅga.

² MSS. occasionally —satiyā.

2. Idam Dhammānussatiyaṃ. . . .
3. Idam Saṃghānussatiyaṃ. . . .
4. Idam Silānussatiyaṃ. . . .
5. Idam Cāgānussatiyaṃ. . . .
6. Idam Devatānussatiyaṃ. . . .

Iti sādhujaṇa-pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge samādhībhāvanādhikāre Cha-Anussati-Niddeso nāma sat-tamo paricchedo.

VIII.

1. Idam Maraṇa-satiyaṃ vitthāra-kathā-mukhaṃ.
2. Idam Kāyagatā-satiyaṃ. . . .
3. Idam Ānāpāna-satiyaṃ. . . .
4. Idam Upasamānussatiyaṃ. . . .

Iti sādhujaṇa-pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge samādhībhāvanādhikāre Anussati-Kammaṭṭhāna-Niddeso nāma atthamo paricchedo.

IX.

1. Ayaṃ Mettā-bhāvanāya vitthāra-kathā.
2. Ayaṃ Karuṇā-bhāvanāya. . . .
3. Ayaṃ Muditā-bhāvanāya. . . .
4. Ayaṃ Upekkhā-bhāvanāya. . . .

Iti sādhujaṇa-pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge samādhībhāvanādhikāre Brahmavihāra - Niddeso nāma navamo paricchedo.

X.

1. Ayaṃ Ākāśānañcāyatana-kammaṭṭhāne vitthāra-kathā.
2. Ayaṃ Viññāṇañcāyatana-kammaṭṭhāne. . . .
3. Ayaṃ Ākiñcaññāyatana-kammaṭṭhāne. . . .
4. Ayaṃ Nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-kammaṭṭhāne. . . .

Iti sādhujaṇa-pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge samādhībhāvanādhikāre Āruppa-Niddeso nāma dasamo paricchedo.

XI.

1. Ayaṃ Āhāre Paṭikkūla-Saññā-bhāvanāya vitthāra-kathā.
2. Ayaṃ Catu-Dhātu-Vavatthānassa bhāvanā-niddeso.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge Samādhi-Niddeso nāma ekādasamo paricchedo.

[Here the first ten titles are repeated, down to—Paṭikkūlasaññā-Dhātuvavatthāna-dvaya-Niddeso ekādasamo ti.]

XII.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge Iddhividha-Niddeso nāma dvādasamo paricchedo.

XIII.

1. Dibbasota-dhātu¹-kathā niṭṭhitā.
2. Ceto-pariya-ñāṇa-kathā niṭṭhitā.
3. Pubbe-nivāsānussati-ñāṇa-kathā niṭṭhitā.
4. Cutūpapāta-ñāṇa-kathā niṭṭhitā.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge Abhiññā-Niddeso nāma terasamo paricchedo.

XIV.

1. Idan tāva Rūpakkhanda vitthāra-kathā-mukhaṃ.
2. Idam Viññāṇakkhandhe. . . .
3. Idam Vedanākkhandhe. . . .
4. Idam Saññākkhandhe. . . .
5. Idam Saṃkhārakkhandhe. . . .
6. Idam tāva Abhidhamme² pada³-bhājanīya⁴-nāyena khandhesu. . . .
7. Idam Vedanākkhandhassa atitādivibhāge. . . .

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Khandha-Niddeso nāma cūddasamo paricchedo.

XV.

1. Idan tāva Āyatanānaṃ vitthāra-kathā-mukhaṃ.
2. ⁵ Idam Dhātūnaṃ.⁵ . . .

¹ In S° dhātu has been crossed out.

² B^m abhidhamma-.

³ B^m omits.

⁴ S° bhājanāya.

⁵⁻⁵ B^m omits.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Āyatana-Dhātu-Niddeso nāma paṇ-
 narasamo ¹ paricchedo.

XVI.

1. Idam Indriyānam vitthāra-kathā-mukham.
2. Ayam tāva Dukkha-Niddeso vinicchayo.

[The next section begins "Samudaya-Niddese pana," but has no proper close.]

3. Idam Dukkha-Nirodha-Niddese vinicchaya - kathā-mukham.

[The next section begins "Dukkha-nirodha-gāminī-Paṭipadā-Niddese," but has no proper close.]

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Indriya-Sacca-Niddeso nāma soḷa-
 samo paricchedo.

XVII.

1. Ayam "Avijjā-paccayā Saṃkhārā ti" padasmim
 vitthāra-kathā.

2. Ayam "Saṃkhāra-paccayā Viññāṇan ti" . . .

3. Ayam "Viññāṇa-paccayā Nāma-rūpan ti" . . .

4. Ayam "Nāmarūpa-paccayā Salāyatanan ti" . . .

5. Ayam "Salāyatana-paccayā Phasso ti" . . .

6. Ayam "Phassa-paccayā Vedanā ti" . . .

7. Ayam "Vedanā-paccayā Taṇhā ti" . . .

8. Ayam "Taṇhā-paccayā Upādānan ti" . . .

9. Ayam "Upādāna-paccayā Bhavo ti" . . .

10. Ayam "Bhava-paccayā Jatīti" ādisu vitthāra-kathā.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Paññā-Bhūmi-Niddeso nāma satta-
 rasamo paricchedo.

XVIII.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Diṭṭhi - Visuddhi - Niddeso nāma aṭṭhārasamo paricchedo.

XIX.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Kaṅkhā-Vitarāṇa-Visuddhi-Niddeso nāma ekūnavīsatiso paricchedo.

XX.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Maggāmagga-Ñāṇa-Dassana-Visuddhi-Niddeso nāma vīsatiso paricchedo.

XXI.

1. Bhaṅgānupassanā-ñāṇaṃ niṭṭhitam.
2. Bhayatupaṭṭhāna-ñāṇaṃ. . . .
3. Ādinavānupassanā-ñāṇaṃ. . . .
4. Nibbidānupassanā-ñāṇaṃ. . . .
5. Muñcitu-kamyatā-ñāṇaṃ. . . .
6. Paṭisaṃkhānupassanā-ñāṇaṃ. . . . Ayan tāv' ettha vimokhā-kathā.

7. Saṃkhārūpekkhā-ñāṇaṃ. . . .

8. Anuloma-ñāṇaṃ. . . .

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge paññābhāvanādhikāre Paṭipadā-Ñāṇa-Dassana-Visuddhi-Niddeso nāma ekavīsatiso paricchedo.

XXII.

1. Paṭhama-ñāṇaṃ niṭṭhitam.
2. Duttiya-ñāṇaṃ. . . .
3. Tatiya-ñāṇaṃ. . . .
4. Catuttha-ñāṇaṃ. . . .

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
paññābhāvanādhikāre Nāṇa - Dassana - Visuddhi - Niddeso
nāma dvāvisatimo paricchedo.

XXIII.

Iti sādhujana - pāmojjhatthāya kate Visuddhi - Magge
Paññābhāvanānisamsa-Niddeso nāma tevīsatimo paricchedo.

S^o Visuddhi-Maggaṃ paripunnaṃ sulikhitam.

B^m Visuddhi-Magga-pakaraṇam niṭṭhitam.

Saddhamma Saṃgaho.

EDITED BY

NEDIMĀLE SADDHĀNANDA,

Of the Asokārāma Vihāraya at Kalutara in Ceylon.

Viññāpanam.

Sādhu Sundaro ti vā Saddhammassa saṃgaho ti SADDHAMMA-SAMGAHO nāma. So panāyaṃ viracito Dhammakittiyābhidhānattheravarena sabbaññūsāsanavuddhatthañ ca piṭakattaya-lekhakānaṃ pasādajananatthañ c'ārambhe pakāsitam. Idaṃ pana saṃgahaṃ kālantarena avyattalekhakadosena ākulavyākulatāya pāṭhonatāya sampayuttaṃ hutvātthi. Mayam pana nānādisāsu potthakāni cinitvā samupaparikkhitvā yathābalaṃ vikhalīkarimha. Api ca kho yatthakatthaci khalitā ti maññamānā pāṭhāni pi dissanti, tāni sabbesu potthakesu ekākāreneva dissanti, tasmā aññathattaṃ na karimha. Laṅkāśāsana-paṭiṭṭhita-samayaṃ tipīṭaka potthakārūḷha samayañ ca tesu tesu kālesu rāja-paramparā - kathādi - jānanatthañ ca payojanam idaṃ pakaranan ti vadāma. Gālupuravare “Edmand Roland Gunaratna” nāmāti vissutena rājamantinā amhakaṃ potthakāni sampādetvā dānena atyopakāraṃ katan ti sānadena pakāsema. Jayatu so mantindo

- 1 Vividha-dhanaja-Lāṅkākāmī - Kāḷatittha-Karavalaya-
Asokārāma-nāme vihāre
Amita-sugūḷalāṅkārehi sammujjalanto vasati Suma-
natissattherapādo stīmā
- 2 Jānato sadda satthādīṃ tassa therassa dhimato
Kavīnaṃ muddhamālassa bālhaṃ kho santavuttino
- 3 Sissena antevāsinā Saddhānandena bhikkhunā
Saranajotyābhidhānena mittena parisodhitāṃ

Saddhamma-Saṅgaho

CHAPTER I.

- 1 Buddhaṃ Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca namassitvā guṇā-
layaṃ
Saddhamma-saṅghaṃ nāmapavakkhāmi samāsato
- 2 Nipaccakāra-puññassa katassa ratanattaye
Ānubhāvena sosetvā antarāye sasesato
- 3 Piṭakatthakathāmaggaṃ ādāya sabba-atthato
Jinasāsana-vuddhatthaṃ piḷakattaya-lekhinaṃ
- 4 Pasāda-jananatthañ ca dhīmatā racitaṃ idaṃ
Sunātha sādhavo sabbe sotukāmā idhālayā
Saddhamma-saṅghaṃ nāma paripuṇṇam anākulaṃ.

Tadattha-dīpanatthaṃ ayam-ānupubbikathā. Ambhākaṃ
kira Bhagavā bodhisatta-bhūto ito kappa sataśaṣṭhādhikā-
kānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṃkheyyānaṃ matthake catu-vīsati-
buddhānaṃ santike laddhavyākaraṇaṃ hutvā sama tīṃsa
pāramiyo pūretvā paramābhisambodhiṃ patvā bodhito
patthāya pañcaccattālīsa-saṃvaccharāṇi tathā caturāsīti
dhammakkhanda - saṣaṣṭhāni desetvā gaṇana-pathātite
satte saṃsāra-kantārato santāretvā yāva Subhaddaparibbā-
jaka-vinayanayanānaṃ tāva sabba-buddha-kiccāṇi niṭṭhāpetvā
Kusinārāyaṃ Salānaṃ antare parinibbanamañcake nipanno
parinibbāyi. Tenāhu porāṇā :

- 5 Dipaṃkarādayo purā Sambuddhe catuvīsati
Āradhetvā mahāvīro tehi bodhāya vyākato

- 6 Puretvā paramī sabbā patto sambodhim uttamam
Uttamo Gotamo Buddho satte dukkhā pamocayi ¹
7 Sabba-sambuddha-kiccam so katvā santikaram padam
Parinibbāna-mañcamhi nibbuto lokanāyako ti.

Parinibbute Bhagavati Lokanāthe tattha sannipatitānam
sattannam bhikkhu - satasahassānanam samghatthero
āyasmā Mahākassapatthero sattāha-parinibbute Bhagavati
Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena vuttavacanam samanussa-
ranto bhikkhū āmantesi : “ Mayam āvuso dhammañ ca
vinayañ ca sangāyeyyama ti.” Bhikku āhaṃsu : “ Tena
hi bhante therō bhikkū uccinātūti.” Atha kho āyasmā
Mahākassapo pañca arahanta-bhikkhu-satāni uccinitvā :
“ Rājagahe āvuso vassam vasantā dhammañ ca vinayañ
ca sangāyeyyāma ti.” Tenāhu porāṇa :

- 8 Satta-sata-sahassāni tesu pāmokkha-bhikkhavo
Therō Mahākassapo ca samghatthero tadā ahu ²
9 Lokanāthe dasabale sattāha-parinibbute
Dubbhasitam Subhaddassa Buddhassa vacanam saram ³
10 Bhikkhupañcasate yeva mahā khināsave vare
Uccinitvā mahāthero mahāsamgitikātave ⁴
11 Vassānam dutiye māse dutiye divase pana
Rucire mandape tasmim therā sannipatimsu te ti. ⁵

Atha therā bhikkhū dutiya divase katabhattakiccāvasāne
pattacivaram paṭisāmetvā Ajātasattunā 'kata - dhamma-
sabhāyam sannipatimsu. Evaṃ nisinne tasmim bhikkhu-
samghe mahākassapatthero bhikkhu āmantesi : “ Āvuso
kim paṭhamam sangāyeyyāma dhammam vā vinayam
vā'ti ”

Bhikkhū āhaṃsu : “ Bhante Mahākassapa vinayo nāma
buddhasāsanass' āyu, vinaye t̥hite sāsanam t̥hitam hoti,
tasmā paṭhamam vinayam sangāyeyyāmāti.”

¹ Mahāvāṇsa I. 10, 11

³ Ibid. 6

² Mahāvāṇsa III. 4

⁴ Ibid. 9

⁵ Ibid. 26

“Kaṃ dhuraṃ katvā vinayaṃ saṃgāyitabban ti”

“Āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ dhuraṃ katvā ti” āhaṃsu.

Mahākassapatthero vinayaṃ pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā va attānaṃ sammanni. Upālithero vinayaṃ vissajjanatthāya attanā va attānaṃ sammanni. Athāyasmā Upāli utṭhayāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṃgaṃ karitvā there bhikkhū vanditvā dhammāsane nisīditvā dantakhacitavijāṇiṃ aggaheṣi. Tato āyasmā Mahākassapo therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ pucchi :

“Paṭhama-pārājikaṃ āvuso kattha paññattan ti”

“Vesāliyaṃ bhante ti”

“Kaṃ ārabbhā ti”

“Sudinnaṃ Kalandakaputtaṃ ārabbhā ti.”

“Kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti.”

“Methunadhamme ti.”

“Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ paṭhamassa pārājikassa vatthum pi pucchi nidānaṃ pi pucchi puggalam pi pucchi paññattim pi pucchi anupaññattim pi pucchi āpattim pi pucchi anāpattim pi pucchi.¹

Yathā paṭhamassa tathā dutiyassa tathā tatiyassa tathā catutthass vatthum pi pucchi . . . pe . . . anāpattim pi pucchi. Puṭṭho puṭṭho Upalitthere vissajjesi. Tato imāni cattāri pārājikāni Pārājikakaṇḍaṃ nāma idan ti saṃgahaṃ āropetvā ṭhapesuṃ, terasa saṃghādisesāni Terasa-kaṇḍan ti ṭhapesuṃ, dve sikkhāpadāni aniyatānīti ṭhapesuṃ, timsa sikkhāpakāni Nissaggiya - pācittiyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, dve navuti sikkhāpadāni Pācittiyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, cattāri sikkhāpadāni Pāṭidesaniyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, pañca sattati sikkhāpadāni Sekhiyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, satta dhamme Adhikarapaṣamathānīti ṭhapesuṃ.² Evaṃ Mahāvibhaṃga-saṃgahaṃ āropetvā Bhikkhuni - vibhaṃge aṭṭhasikkhāpadāni Pārājika-kaṇḍaṃ nāma idan ti ṭhapesuṃ, sattarasa sikkhāpadāni Sattarasakaṇḍan ti ṭhapesuṃ, timsa sikkhāpadāni Nissaggiya - pācittiyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni Pācittiyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni Pāṭidesaniyaṇīti ṭhapesuṃ, pañca sattati sikkhāpadāni

¹ Sumaṅgala Vilāsini, § 29

² See *Ibid.* § 32

Sekhiyāniti ṭhapesuṃ, sattadhamme Adhikaraṇasamathāniti ṭhapesuṃ.¹ Evaṃ Bhikkhuni-vibhaṅga saṅgahaṃ āropetvā eten'eva upāyena Khandhaka-parivāre pi āropesuṃ, evaṃ etaṃ Ubhatovibhaṅga-Khandhaka-Parivāraṃ Vinayapitakam saṅgahaṃ ārūlhaṃ sabbaṃ Mahākassapatthero pucchi Upālitthero vissajjesi. Pucchā-vissajjanā-pariyosāne pañca arahanta-satāni saṅgahaṃ āropita niyāmen' eva gaṇasajjhāyam akaṃsu. Vinaya saṅgahāvasāne mahā-pathavi-kampo ahosi.

Atha kho āyasmā Upālitthero danta-khacita-vījaṇiṃ nikkhipitvā dhammāsanato arohitvā buddhe bhikkhū vanditvā attano pattāsane nisidi. Tenāhu porāṇā :

- 12 Mahāthero pi attānaṃ vinayaṃ pucchituṃ sayam
Sammannūpālitthero ca vissajjetuṃ tam eva tu
- 13 Therāsane nisīditvā vinayaṃ tam apucchi so
Dammāsane nisīditvā vissajjesi tam eva so
- 14 Vinayaññu tamaggena vissajjita-kamena te
Sabbe sajjhāyam akarum vinaye naya-kovidā ti.²

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo vinayaṃ saṃgāyitvā dhammaṃ saṃgāyitukāmo bhikkhū pucchi: “Dhammaṃ saṃgayantehi kam puggalam dhuraṃ katvā dhammo saṃgāyitaḃbo ti.” Bhikkhū “Ānandattheraṃ dhuraṃ katvā ti” āhaṃsu.

Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo dhammaṃ pucchanatthāya attanā va attānaṃ sammanni, Ānandatthero dhammaṃ vissajjanatthāya attanā va attānaṃ sammanni. Āyasmā Ānando utthāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā there bhikkhū vanditvā dhammāsane nisīditvā danta-khacita-vījaṇiṃ aggahesi. Mahākassapatthero therāsane nisīditvā Ānandattheraṃ dhammaṃ pucchi: “Brahmajālaṃ āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṃ ti” “Antarā ca bhante Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandaṃ rājāgarake Ambalaṭṭhikāyaṃ ti” “Kaṃ ārabbhā ti” “Suppiyaṇ ca paribbājakaṃ Brahmaḍattaṇ ca māṇavakaṃ ti.” Atha kho

¹ Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī, § 33

² Mahāvamsa III. 31-33

āyasmā Mahakassapo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Brahmajā-
lassa nidanam pi pucchi puggalam pi pucchi.

Tato paraṃ : “Sāmaññaphalaṃ pana āvuso Ānanda
kattha bhāsitaṃ” ti ādinā pucchi. “Rājagahe bhante
Jivakambavane ti.” “Kena saddhin ti.” “Ajātasattu-
Vedehiputtena saddhin ti.” “Atha kko āyasmā Mahā-
kassapo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Sāmaññaphalassa nidānam
pi pucchi puggalam pi pucchi.

Eten’eva upāyena Brahmajāla-suttādi-catuttimsa-sutta-
parimāṇaṃ Dighanikāyaṃ saṃgāyitvā ayaṃ Dīgha-nikāyo
nāmā ti vatvā sajjhāyavasena āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ
paṭicchāpesi : “Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ nissitake vācchēti.”

Tato paraṃ Mūlapariyāya-suttādi-diyaḍḍha-sataṃ c’eva
suttaparimāṇaṃ Majjhima-nikāyaṃ saṃgāyitvā dhamma-
senāpati Sāriputtattherassa nissitake paṭicchāpesi : “Imaṃ
tume pariharathāti.”

Tatoparaṃ Oghatarana-suttādi-satta-sahassa-sattasata-
dvastthi-sutta parimāṇaṃ Saṃyutta-nikāyaṃ saṃgāyitvā
Mahākassapaṭṭheraṃ paṭicchāpesi : “Bhante imaṃ tumhā-
kaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tatoparaṃ Cittapariyādāna-suttādi-navasahassa-pañca-
sata-sattapañnāsa-suttaparimāṇaṃ Aṅguttara-nikāyaṃ
saṃgāyitvā Anuruddhattheraṃ paṭicchāpesuṃ : “Imaṃ
tumbhākaṃ nissitake vācethāti.”

Tatoparaṃ Khuddakapāṭha-Dhammapada-Udāna-Itivut-
taka-Suttanipāta-Vimānavatthu-Petavatthu-Theragāthā-
Therīgāthā-Jātaka-Niddesa-Paṭisambhidā-Apadāna-Bud-
dhavaṃsa-Cariyāpiṭaka-vasena paṇṇarasappabhedam
Khuddaka-nikāyaṃ saṃgāyitvā : “Idam Suttantapiṭakaṃ
nāmā ti ṭhapesuṃ.

Tatoparaṃ Dhammasaṃgaṇi-Vibhaṅga-Dhātukathā-
Puggalapapañnatti-Kathāvattu-Yamaka-Paṭṭhāna-mahāpaka-
raṇa-vasena sattappabhedam pakaraṇaṃ saṃgāyitvā :
“Idam Abhidhamma-piṭakaṃ nāmā ti ṭhapesuṃ. Evam
saṃgaham arūḷhaṃ sabbaṃ Mahākassapaṭṭhero pucchi
Ānandatthero vissajjesi. Pucchā-vissajjanāpariyosane
pañca arahanta-satāni gaṇasajjhāyāṃ akāṃsu, Dhamma-
saṃgahāvasāne mahā paṭhavi-kampo ahoṣi.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando dantakhacita-vījanim nikkhi-pitvā dhammāsanto oruhitvā buddhe bhikkhū vanditvā attano pattāsane nisīdi. Tenāhu porāṇā :

- 15 Aggaṃ bahussutādinam kosārakkham mahesino
 Samannitvāna attānam thero dhammam apucchi so
 16 Tathā sammanni attānam dhammāsana-gato sayam
 Vissajjesi tam Ānanda-thero dhammam asesato ti.¹

² Sabbaṃ pi buddhavacanam rasavasena ekavidham, dhammavinayavasena duvidham, paṭhama-majjhima-paccima vasena tividham, tathā piṭakavasena, nikāyavasena pañcavidham, aṅgavasena navavidham, dhammakkhandha-vasena cāturāsīti saḥassavidhan ti veditabbam.

Katham rasavasena ekavidham? yaṃ hi bhagavatā sammā-sambodhim abhisambhujjhivā yāva anupādhise-sāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyanta etthantare pañca-cattālisa-vassāni deva-manussa-nāga-yakkhādayo anusā-santa paccavekkhanta vā vuttam sabbam tam ekarasam vimuttirasam eva hoti. Evaṃ rasavasena ekavidham.

Katham dhammavinayavasena duvidham? Vinayapiṭakaṃ vinayo avasesa buddhavacanam dhammo ti evam dhammavinaya-vasena duvidham.

Katham paṭhama-majjhima-paccima vasena tividham? Tattha

“Anekajāti saṃsāram sandhāvissam anibbisam
 Gahakārakaṃ gavesanto dukkhā jāti punappunam
 Gahakāraka diṭṭho si puna geham nakāhasi
 Sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā gahakūṭam visamkhitam
 Visamkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānam khayam ajjhagāti.”

Idam pathama-Buddha-vacanam. Keci “Yada have pātu-bhavanti dhammā ti” khandake udānagātham āhu. Sā pana pātipada-divase sabbaññubhāvappattassa somanas-samaya-ñānena paccayākāram paccavekkhantassa uppannā

¹ Mahāvamsa III. 34, 35

² Sumaṅgala § 43 seq.

udāna-gāthā ti veditabbā ti idaṃ paṭhama-buddha-vacanaṃ vadanti. Yaṃ parinibbānakāle abhāsi “ Handa dāni bhikkhave vayadhammā saṃkhārā appamādena sampādetthāti ” idaṃ pacchima-buddhavacanaṃ. Ubhinnaṃ antare yaṃ vuttam etaṃ majjhima-buddhavacanaṃ. Evaṃ paṭhama-majjhima-pacchima vasena tividhaṃ.

Kathaṃ piṭakavasena tividhaṃ? Sabbam pi h’etaṃ vinayapiṭakaṃ suttantapiṭakaṃ abhidhamma piṭakaṃ ti tippabhedam eva hoti. Tenāhu porāṇā :

- 17 Tesu Pārājikaṃ kaṇḍaṃ Pācittiyam athāparam
Bhikkhuṇaṃ vibhaṅgo ca Mahāvaggo tathāparo
Cūlavaggo Parivāro Vinaya-piṭakaṃ mataṃ.

Idaṃ Vinaya-piṭakaṃ nāma

- 18 Catuttims’ eva suttāni tivaggo yassa saṅgaho
Esa Dīgha-nikāyo ti paṭhamo anulomiko
19 Diyaddhasata suttantā dve ca suttāni yattha so
Nikāyo Majjhimo pañcadasavaggapariggaho
20 Satta suttasahassāni sattasuttasatāni ca
Dvāsatti e’eva suttāni eso Saṃyuttasaṅgaho
21 Nava suttasahassāni pañca suttasatāni ca
Sattapaññāsa suttāni saṃkhā Aṅguttare ayaṃ
22 Khuddakapaṭho Dhammapadam Udānaṃ Iti-uttakaṃ
Suttanipāto Vimānaṃ Petavatthum athāparam
23 Therā Therī ca Jātaṃ Niddeso Paṭisambhidā
Apadānaṃ Buddhavaṃso Cariyāpiṭakaṃ eva ca
Paṇṇarasappabhedo ’yaṃ nikāyo khuddako mato.

Idaṃ Suttantapiṭakan nāma

- 24 Dhammasaṅgaṇi Vibhaṅgo ca Dhātukathā tathā param
Tata Puggalapaññatti Kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ
25 Yamakaṃ atha Paṭṭhānaṃ ime satta-pabhedato
Abhidhammo ti piṭakaṃ sammāsambuddha-desitaṃ ti.

Idaṃ Abhidhamma-piṭakaṃ nāma. Evaṃ piṭakavasena tividhaṃ hoti.

Katham nikāyavasena pañcavidham hoti ? Dīghanikāyo Majjhimanikāyo Saṃyuttanikāyo Aṅguttaranikāyo Khuddakanikāyo ti. Tenāhu porāṇā :

26 Thapetvā caturo p'ete nikāye Dīgha-ādike

Tadaññam buddhavacanam nikāyo khuddako mato ti.¹

Evam nikāyavasena pañcavidham hoti.

Katham aṅgavasena navavidham ? sabbam eva h'idaṃ suttaṃ geyyam veyyākaranam gāthā udānam iti-uttakam jātakam abbhutadhammam vedallan ti navāṅgappabhedham hoti. Tattha Ubhato-vibhaṅga-Niddesa-Khandaka-Parivārādi Suttanipāte Maṅgalasutta-Ratanasutta-Nalaka-sutta-Tuvatakasuttāni aññani pi ca suttanāmakam tathāgata-vacanam Suttan ti veditabbam. Sabbam pi saghātaka-suttaṃ Geyyan ti veditabbam, visesena Saṃyuttake sakalo pi saghātaka-vaggo. Sakalam pi Abhidhammapiṭakam nig-gāthaka-suttaṃ yañ ca aññam pi aṭṭhahi aṅgehi asaṅgahitaṃ buddhavacanam taṃ Veyyākaranam ti veditabbam. Dhammapadam Theragāthā Therigāthā Suttanipāte suttanāmikā suddhikagāthā Gāthā ti veditabbā. Somanassa-nānamayika-gāthā-patisaṃyuttā dve asīti suttantā Udānam ti veditabbam. “Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā ti” ādinayappavattā dasuttara-sata-suttantā Itivuttakan ti veditabbam. Apannakajātakādīni paññasādhikāni pañca jātaka-satāni Jātakan ti veditabbam. “Cattāro me bhikkhave acchariyabbhuta-dhammā Ānande ti” ādinayappavattā sabbe pi acchariyabbhūta-dhamma paṭisaṃyutta suttantā Abbhuta-dhamman ti veditabbam. Cullavedalla-Mahāvedallā-Sammāditthi-Sakkapañña-Saṃkhārabbhājanīya-Mahāpunnama-suttantā sabbe pi vedāñ ca tutthiñ ca laddhā pucchitā suttantā Vedallan ti veditabbam. Evam aṅgavasena navavidham hoti.

Katham dhammakhandhavasena caturāsītisahassavi-dham ? Tenāhu porāṇā :

¹ See Sumaṅgala Vilasini § 58 for most of these verses

- 27 Dvasitīm buddhato gaṇhi dvesahassāni bhikkhuto
Calurāsīti saḥassāni ye 'me dhammā pavattino ti
- 28 Ekavīsa saḥassāni khandhā Vinayapiṭake
Ekavīsasahassāni khandhā Suttantapiṭake
Dve cattālisa saḥassāni khandhā Abhidhamma piṭake
ti.

Evam paridīpana-dhammakkhandhavasena caturāsīti saḥassappabhedam hoti.

Tattha ekānusandhikaṃ suttaṃ eko dhamakkhando, yaṃ anekānusandhikaṃ suttaṃ aneka-dhammakkhando. Tattha anusandhivasena dhammakkhandha - gaṇanā. Gāthā-khandhesu pañhapucchanam eko dhammakkhando, vissajjanam eko dhammakkhando. Abhidhamme ekamekam tika-duka-bhājanam ekamekañ ca cittavārabbhājanam eko dhammakkhando. Vinaye atthi vatthu, tassa tassa sikkhāpadassa vitikkama-vatthu, atthi mātikā atthi pada-bhājanīyam atthi antarāpatti atthi anāpatti atthi tikacchedo. Tattha ekameko kotthāso ekameko dhammakkhando ti veditabbo. Evam dhammakkhandhavasena caturāsīti saḥsaviddham hoti. Evamādi anekappabhedam Buddhavacanam saṃgāyanta Mahākassapa-mukhena vasīgaṇena “ayam dhammo ayam vinayo” ti ādinā nayappabhedam vavattthapetvā sattahi māsehi saṃgītam. Saṃgīti-pariyosāne c'assa : “Idam Mahākasapattherena Dasabalassa sāsanaṃ pañcavassa-saḥsaparimāṇa-kālappavattana-samattham katan ti” saṃjātappamodā sādhu-kāram viya dadamānā ayam mahā paṭhavi udakapariyamtaṃkatvā anekappakāram saṃkampī sampakampī sampavedhi anekāni ca acchariyāni pātūr ahesun.

Ayam paṭhama mahā saṃgīti nāma. Tenāhu porāṇā :
Yā loke

- 29 Satehi pancahi katā tena Pañca-satā ti ca
Thereh' eva katattā ca Therikā ti pavuccatīti ¹

¹ Sumangala, pp. 24, 25. The five following verses are from Mahāvamsa, p. 14

- 30 Evaṃ sattahi māsehi dhammasaṅgīti nitṭhitā
Sabbalokahitattḥāya sabbalokahitesīhi
- 31 Mahākassapatherena idaṃ Sugatasāsanam
Panca vassa-sahassāni samattham vattate katam
- 32 Atīva-jāta-pāmojjā sandhāraka-jalantikā
Saṅgīti-pariyosane chadhā kampi mahāmahi
- 33 Acchariyāni pāhesuṃ loke nekāni nekadhā
Thereh' eva katattā ca Theriyā 'yaṃ paramparā
- 34 Paṭhamam saṅgaham katva katvā lokahitam bahum
Te yāvatāyukam tṭatva therā sabbe pi nibbutā ti
- 35 Evaṃ aniccataṃ jammim ṇatvā durabhisambhavam
Tuvataṃ vāyame dhīro yaṃ niccam amatam padan ti.¹

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhammasaṅgahe
paṭhama-mahā-saṅgīti-vaṇṇanā
nitṭhitā.

¹ Samanta Pāsādika, p. 296

CHAPTER II.

Athānukkamena gacchantesu rattindivesu vassa-sata-parinibbute Bhagavati Vesālikā Vajjiputtakā bhikkhu Vesāliyaṃ dasavatthūni dīpesuṃ. Katamāni dasavatthūni, Kappati singilona-kappo, kappati dvamgula-kappo, kappati gāmantara-kappo, kappati āvasa-kappo, kappati anu-mati-kappo, kappati āciṇṇa-kappo, kappati amathita-kappo, kappati jalohi pātum, kappati adasakaṃ nisīdanam, kappati jātarūparajatan ti. Tesam Susunāgaputto Kālāsoko nāma rājā pakkho ahosi. Tenāhu porāṇā :

- 1 Atite dasame vasse Kālāsokassa rājino
Sambuddha-parinibbānā evaṃ vassa-sataṃ ahu
- 2 Tadā Vesāliyā bhikkhū anakā Vajjiputtakā
Dasa vatthūni dīpesuṃ kappantīti alajjino.¹

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍa-putto Vajjisu cārikaṃ caramāno “Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā bhikkhū dasavatthūni dīpentīti” sutvā: “Na kho pan’etaṃ patirūpaṃ, svāhaṃ Dasabalassa sāsanavipattiṃ sutvā appossukke bhaveyyaṃ, handāhaṃ adhammavādino nigga-hetvā dhammaṃ dīpemīti” cintento yena Vesāliyaṃ tad avasari. Tatra sudam āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍaputto Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūtā-gāra-sālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena Vesālikā Vajjiputtakā bhikkhū tadahu-posathe kamsapātiṃ udakena pūretvā majjihe bhikkhu-samghassa ṭhapetvā āgatāgate Vesālike upāsake evaṃ vadanti: “Dethāvuso samghassa kahāpaṇaṃ pi aḍḍham pi pādam pi māsakaṃ pi rūpaṃ pi, bhavissati samghassa parikkhāre karaṇīyaṃ ti.” Sabbam tāva vattabbam yāva

¹ Mahāvamsa, iv. 8, 9

imaya samgītiyā sattahi bhikkhusatāni anūnāni anadhikāni
 ahesum. Tasmāyaṃ vinaya-samgīti satta-satikā ti pavu-
 cati. Etasmiṃ ca sannipāte dvādasa bhikkhu-satasahas-
 sāni sannipatimsu. Āyasmatā Yasena Kākaṇḍaputtēna
 samussāhitena tesam majjhe āyasmatā Revatēna puṭṭhena
 Sabbakāmittherēna vinayaṃ vissajjentena tāni dasava-
 tthūni vinicchitānicchitāni adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamitaṃ.
 Atha therā pana dhammañ ca vinayañ ca saṃgāyissāmā
 ti vatvā tipītakadhare patta-paṭisambhīde satta sate ara-
 hante bhikkhū uccinitvā Vesaliyaṃ Vālukārāme sannisi-
 ditvā Mahākassapatttherēna saṃgayita-sadisam eva sabbam
 sāsanaṃ malamaṃ sodhetvā puna piṭaka-vasena ca nikāya-
 vasena ca aṃga-vasena ca dhammakkhanda-vasena ca
 sabbam dhammavinayaṃ saṃgāyinsu. Ayaṃ samgīti
 atthahi māsehi niṭṭhitā. Tenāhu porāṇā: ¹ yā loke

- 3 Satehi sattahi katā tena Satta-satā ti ca
 Pubbe katam upādāya Dutiyā ti pavuccati
- 4 Yehi therehi samgītā Samgīti tehi vissutā
 Sabbakāmī ca Sāḷho ca Revato Khujjasobhito
- 5 Yaso ca Sāṇasambhūto ete saddhivihārikā
 Therā Ānandattherassa diṭṭha-pubbā tathāgatam
- 6 Sumano vāsabhagāmī ca ñeyyā saddhivihārikā
 Dve ime Anuruddhassa diṭṭha-pubbā tathāgatam
- 7 Dutiiyo pana samgīto yehi therehi saṃgaho
 Sabbe pi patita-bhārā kata-kiccā anāsavā
- 8 Sabbakāmiṃ pabbhutayo te pi therā mahiddhikā
 Aggikkhandā va lokamhi jalitvā parinibbutā
- 9 Evaṃ aniccatam jammaṃ ñatvā durabbhisambhavam
 Yuvataṃ vāyame dhiro yaṃ niccam amataṃ phalaṃ ti.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhammasaṃgahe
 dutiya-samgīti-vaṇṇanā
 niṭṭhita.

¹ Samanta Pāsādikā, pp. 294, 296

CHAPTER III.

Sammāsambuddha-parinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari aṭṭhavisatime vasse sabbe aññatitthiyā satṭhisahassa-mattā vihāna-lābhasakkārā hutvā antamaso ghāsachādanam pi alabbhantā lābhasakkāram patthayamānā sayam eva muṇḍe katvā kāsāyāni acchādetvā vihāresu vicarantā uposathādikammam pi pavisanti. Sāsanass' abbudañ ca malañ ca kaṇṭhakañ ca samuṭṭhāpesum,¹ tasmā imasmiṃ sakala-Jambudīpe bhikkhu-saṃgho cha samvaccharāni uposatha-kammam na-akāsi. Tadā Asoko dhammarājā paṇṇarasavassābhiseko ahosi. Rājā sāsanam visodhētu kāmo Asokārāme bhikkhu-saṃgham sannipātāpesi. Tasmiṃ sannipatite āyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero saṃgattthero hutvā rājanam samayam uggaṇhāpesi. Rājā añña titthiye pucchitvā “na ime bhikkhū aññatitthiyā ime ti” ñatvā setavatthāni datvā uppabbājesi. Tato Rājā: “Suddham dāni bhante sāsanam, karotu bhikkhu-saṃgho uposathan” ti ārakkham datvā, ngaram eva pāvīsi. Samaggo saṃgho sannipatitvā uposatham akāsi.² Tenahu porāṇā:

- 9 Sambuddha-parinibbānā dve ca vassa-satāni ca
Aṭṭhavisati vassāni Rājāsoko mahīpati³
- 10 Vasanto tatthā sattāham rājuyyane manorame
Sikkhanto so mahīpālo sambuddha-samayam subham
- 11 Tasmiṃ yeva ca sattāhe dve ca yakkhe mahīpati
Pesetvā mahiyam bhikkhū asese sannipātayī
- 12 Sattame divase gantvā sakārāman manoraman
Kāresi bhikkhu-samghassa sannipātam asesato +

¹ Samanta Pāsādikā, pp. 306, 7

² *Ibid.* 312

³ Compare Dīpavaṇsa, vi. 1

⁴ Verses 10–12 are from the Mahāvaṇsa ch. v. (p. 41)

- 13 Te micchādittihike sabbe pucchitvā aññatitthiye
 Ñatvā satthi sahasāni uppabbajesi bhūpati
 14 'Saṃgho visodhito yasmā tasmā saṃgho uposathaṃ
 Karotu bhante' iccevaṃ vatvā therassa bhūpati
 15 Saṃghassa rakkhaṃ datvāna nagaraṃ pāvisi subhaṃ
 Saṃgho samaggo hutvāna tadā 'kāsi uposathaṃ ti.¹

Tasmiṃ samāgame Moggaliputtatissatthero parappa-
 vādaṃ maddamāno Kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ abhāsi.
 Tato satthi-sahasasahassa-saṃkāsū bhikkhūsu uccinitvā tipī-
 ṭaka-pariyatti-dharaṇaṃ pabhinna-paṭisambhidānaṃ tevij-
 jādi-bhedānaṃ bhikkūnaṃ sahasaṃ ekaṃ gahetvā yathā
 Mahākassapattthero ca Yasattthero ca piṭaka-vasena ca
 nikāya-vasena ca aṅga-vasena ca dhammakkhanda-vasena
 ca dhammañ ca vinayañ ca saṃgāyimsu. Evamevaṃ
 dhammañ ca vinayañ ca saṃgāyanta Mahāmoggaliputta-
 tissatthero sabbaṃ sāsana-mālaṃ visodhetvā tatiya-
 saṃgītiṃ akāsi. Saṃgīti-pariyosāne anekappakāraṃ ma-
 hāpathavi-kampo ahosi. Ayaṃ saṃgīti navahi māsehi
 niṭṭhitā. Tenāhu porāṇā :

- 16 Mahākassapāthero ca Yasattthero ca kārayuṃ
 Yathā te dhamma saṃgītiṃ Tissatthero pi taṃ tathā
 17 Kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ paravādappamaddanaṃ
 Abhāsi Tissatthero ca tasmiṃ saṃgīti-maṇḍale
 18 Evaṃ bhikkhu-sahasena rakkhāy' Āsokarājino
 Ayaṃ navahi māsehi dhamma-saṃgīti niṭṭhitā²
 19 Tatiyaṃ saṃgahaṃ katvā katvā loka-hitāṃ bahū
 Te yāvātāyukāṃ tathā therā sabbepi nibbutā
 20 Evaṃ aniccatāṃ jammaṃ ñatvā durabbhisambhavaṃ
 Tuvataṃ vāyame dhīro yaṃ niccaṃ amataṃ padan ti.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhamma samgahe tatiya-
 saṃgīti-vannaṇā niṭṭhitā.

¹ Verses 14, 15 are from the Mahāvāṇsa, ch. v. p. 42

² Verses 16–18 are in the Mahāvāṇsa, *loc. cit.*

CHAPTER IV.

Tattrāyaṃ ānupubbikathā. Moggaliputta-Tissatthero kira imaṃ tatiya-saṃgītiṃ katvā evaṃ cintesi : “ Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatitṭhitam bhaveyyāti ” athassa upaparikkhato etadahosi : “ Paccantimesu janapadesu supatitṭhitam bhavisstīti.” So tesam bhikkhūnaṃ bhāraṃ katvā te te bhikkhū tattha tattha pesesi. Majjhantikattheraṃ Kasmīra-Gandhāraratṭhaṃ pesesi : “ Tvam etaṃ ratṭham gantvā etthā sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpehīti.” Mahādevattheraṃ tath’eva vatvā Mahisa-maṇḍalaṃ pesesi, Rakkhitattheraṃ Vanavāsīṃ, Yonaka-Dhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakaṃ, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ Mahāratṭhaṃ, Mahārakkhitattheraṃ Yonakalokaṃ, Majjimattheraṃ Himavanta-padesaṃ, Sonakattheraṃ Uttarattheraṇ ca Suvannabhūmiṃ, attano saddhivihārikaṃ Mahindattheraṃ Itthiyatthereṇa Uttiyatthereṇa Sambalattthereṇa Bhaddasālatthereṇa saddhiṃ Laṃkādīpaṃ pesesi : ‘ tumhe Laṃkādīpaṃ gantvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpethāti.’ . . . Sabbe pi taṃ taṃ disābhāgaṃ gacchantā attapañcamā va agamaṃsu : ‘ Paccantimesu janapadesu pañca-vaggo gaṇo alam upasampada-kammāyāti.’ Tenāhu porāṇa : ¹

- 1 Thero Moggaliputto so jinasāsana-jotako
Nītṭhāpetvāna saṃgītiṃ pekkhamāno anāgataṃ
- 2 Sāsanaṃsa patitṭhānaṃ paccantesu apekkhiya
Pesesi kattike māse te te therā tahiṃ tahiṃ
- 3 Therā Kasmīra-gandhāraṃ Majjhantikaṃ apesayi
Apesayi Mahādevattheraṃ Mahisa-maṇḍalaṃ
- 4 Vanavāsīṃ apesesi therā Rakkhita-nāmakāṃ
Tath’ Aparantakaṃ Yona-Dhammarakkhita-nāmakāṃ

¹ These are the opening verses of the 12th ch. of the Mahāvaiṣa

- 5 Mahārattṭhaṃ Mahādhammarakkhitatthera-nāmakam
Mahārakkhita-theran tu Yonalokam apesayi
- 6 Pesesi Majjhimattheraṃ Himavanta-padesakam.
Suvannabhūmiṃ there dve Sonam Uttaram eva ca
- 7 Mahā Mahindattherena theram Itṭhiyam Uttiyam
Sambalam Bhaddasālaṃ ca sake saddhi-vihārike
- 8 'Lamkādiṇe manunñamhi manunñam jinasāsanaṃ
Patitṭhāpetha tumhe ti' pañca there apesayiti.

Mahindatthero pana 'Lamkādiṇaṃ gantvā sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpehiti' upajjhāyena ca bhikkhu-saṃghena ca ajjhittho cintesi: "Samayo nu kho idāni Lamkādiṇaṃ gantum ti." Tadā Sakko devānam indo Mahindattheraṃ upasaṃkamitvā etad avoca: 'Kālakato bhante Muṭasīva-rājā, idāni Devānampiyatissa-mahārājā rajjaṃ kāreti. Sammā Sambuddhena ca tumhe vyākata: 'Anāgate Mahindo nāma bhikkhu Lamkādiṇaṃ pasādessatīti.' Tasmāt iha vo bhante kālo dīpavaram gamanāya, aham pi vo sahāyo bhavissāmiti."¹ Tenāhu porāṇa: ²

- 9 Mahinbo nāma nāmena saṃghatthero tadā ahū
Itṭhiyo Uttiyo thero Bhaddasālo ca Sambalo
- 10 Sāmanero ca Sumano chaḷabhiñño mahiddhiko
Bhaṇḍuko sattamo tesam ditthasacco upāsako
- 11 Pesitā Jambudīpā te haṃsarājā va ambare
Evam uppatitā therā nipatimsu naguttame
- 12 Purato purasetṭhassa pabbate megga-saṇṇibhe
Patitṭhahimsu kūṭamhi haṃsā va nabha-muddhanīti."

³ Evam Itṭhiyādihi saddhiṃ āgantvā Missaka-pabbate patitṭhahanto ca āyasmā Mahindatthero sammā-sambuddhassa parinibbānato dvinnam vassasātānaṃ upari chattiṃsatime vasse imasmim dipe patitṭhahāti veditabbo.

¹ Compare Samanta Pāsādikā, p. 319

² With verses 9, 10, compare Dīpavaṇsa, xii. 12-13, and with verses 9-12 *ibid.* xii. 36-40

³ Samanta Pāsādikā, p. 321

Tasmiñ ca pana divase Lamkādiṭṭhe Jetṭhamūla-nakkhattaṃ nāma hoti. Devanaṃpiyatissa - mahārājā nakkhattaṃ ghosāpetvā 'chanaṃ karoṭhāti' amacce ānāpetvā cattalīsa-purisa-sahassa parivāro nagaramhā nikkhamitvā yena Missaka-pabbato tena pāyāsi migavaṃ kilītu-kāmo. Atha kho tasmim pabbate adhivattā ekā devatā 'Rañño there dassessāmiti' rohita-miga-rūpaṃ gahetvā rañño avidūre tiṇaṃ khādiyamāno viya carati. Tadā rājā jiyaṃ poṭṭhesi. Migo Ambatthala-maggaṃ gahetvā palāyituṃ ārabhi. Rājā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhanto Ambatthalam eva abhiruhi. Migo pi therānaṃ avidūre antaradhaya. Mahindaṭṭhero rājānaṃ avidūre āgacchantāṃ disvā mamaṃ yeva rājāpassatu mā itareti adhiṭṭhahitvā 'Tissa Tissa ito ehi' āha. Rājā Suttvā cintesi : 'Imasmim dīpejāto maṃ Tissāti nāmaṃ gahetvā ālapituṃ samattho nāma natthi, ayaṃ pana chinṇa-bhinna-paṭadharo bhaṇḍu kāsāvavasano maṃ nāmena ālapati, ko nu kho ayaṃ bhavissati manusso vā amanusso vāti.' Thero āha :

'Samanā mayaṃ mahārājā Dhammarājassa sāvakā
Tam eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhāgatā ti'

¹ Rājā therassa vacanaṃ suttvā tāvad eva āyudhaṃ nikkhipitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ kathayamāno. Yathāha :

Āyudhaṃ nikkhipitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvisi
Nisajja rājā sammodi bahuṃ atthūpasamhitā ti

Tasmim khaṇe tani pi cattalīsa-purisa-sahassāni āgantvā taṃ parivāresuṃ. Tadā thero itare pi cha jane dassesi. Rājā te disvā : 'Ime kadā agatā ti' āha. 'Mayā saddhim yeva mahārājāti.' 'Idāni pana Jambudīpe aṇṇe pi evarupā samaṇā santīti. "Santi mahārāja etarahi Jambudīpo kāsāva-pajjoto isivātaparivāto ti" ² vatvā gathāṃ āha :

¹ Samanta Pāsādikā, p. 323

² See Milinda, p. 19. Saddhānanda reads here *paṭivāto*

“Tevijjā iddhipattā ca ceto-pariyāya-kovidā
Khīṇāsavā arahantā bahū Buddhassa sāvakā ti

‘Bhante kena maggena āgatattḥāti’ ‘N’eva mahārāja udakena na thalenāti’ rājā ākāsenā āgatā ti aññāsi. Thero ambopama-pañhaṃ pucchi. Rājā vissajjesi.¹

Atha thero: ‘paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati dhammaṃ aññatun ti’ Cūlahatthipadopama-suttaṃ kathesi. Kathā-pariyosāne rājā tīsu saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhahi saddhim cattālisa-pāṇa-sahashehi. ‘Bhante sve ratham pesissāmi taṃ ratham abhiruhitvā āgaccheyyāthāti vatvā vanditvā pakkāmi.

Thero acira-pakkantassa rañño Sumana-sāmaṇeraṃ āmantesi: ‘Ehi tvam Sumana dhammasavanassa kālaṃ ghosehiti’ ‘Bhante kittakaṃ ṭhānaṃ sāvento ghosemiti’ ‘Sakalaṃ Laṃkāḍīpan ti.’ ‘Sādhu bhante’ ti sāmaṇero abhiññāpāḍakam catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā utṭhāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena Sakala-Laṃkāḍīpaṃ sāvento tikkhattum dhammasavanassa kālaṃ ghosesi, Rājā taṃ saddam sutvā therānaṃ santike pesesi: ‘Kiṃ bhante atthi koci upaddavo ti’ ‘natth’ ambākaṃ koci upaddavo, dhammasavanassa ghosāpayimha buddhava-canaṃ kathetu-kāma’ amhā ti.’ Tañ ca pana sāmaṇerassa saddam sutvā bhumma devatā saddam anussāvesum. Eten’ upāyena yāva Brahmaloḁā saddo abbhuggaṇci, tena saddena mahā devānaṃ sannipāto ahoṣi. Thero mahantaṃ devānaṃ sannipātaṃ disvā Samacitta-suttantaṃ kathesi, kathā-pariyosāne asaṃkheyyānaṃ devānaṃ dhammābhi-samayo ahoṣi, bahū nāga-supanna ca saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhahimsu.

² Atha tassā rattiyā accayena rājā therānaṃ ratham pesesi. So sārathi ratham ekam antaṃ ṭhapetvā theranaṃ ārocesi: ‘Ābhato bhante ratho abhiruyihatha gacchissāmāti’ Therā ‘na mayaṃ ratham abhiruhāma, gaccha tvam pacchā mayaṃ gacchissāmāti’ vatvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā Anurādhapurassa puratthima-disāyaṃ

¹ Samanta Pāsādikā, p. 324.

² *Ibid.* p. 325

Paṭhamakacetiyatṭhānaṃ otariṃsu. Tamhi cetiyaṃ therehi paṭhamam otiṇṇatṭhāne katattā yeva Paṭhamaka-cetiyā ti vuccati. So sārathi addasa there paṭhamataram āgantvā kāyabandhanam bandhitvā cīvaram pārupante. Disvā ativiyaapasanna-citto hutvā āgantvā rañño ārocesi :¹

‘Āgatā deva therā ti.’ Rājā ‘ratham ārūḥhāti’ pucchi.

‘Na ārūḥhā deva.’ Api ca mama paccato nikkhamitvā paṭhamataram āgantvā pācīnadvāre thitā ti. Rājā pi gantvā there vanditvā Mahindattherassa hatthāto pattam gahetvā mahatiyā pūjāya ca sakkārena ca there nagaram pavesetvā antonivesanam pavesesi.

Thero niccalam āsanam paññattam disvā : ‘amhākam satthusāsanam sakala-Lamkādiye paṭhaviyam patitṭhitam niccalaṃ ca hutvā patitṭṭha hissatīti’ eintento nisīdi.

Rājā there paṇṭena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sahatthā santappesi. Thero katabhattakicco rañño saparijanassa dhammaratana-vassam vassento Petavatthu-vinānavatthu-Saccasamyuttaṃ ca kathesi. Tam therassa dhammadesanam sutvā tāni pañca pi itthisatāni sotāpattiphalam sacchimakamsu. Dhammadesanāvasāne sāyaṇha-samaye amaccā Mahāmeghavanuyyānam there nayimsu, therā Meghavanuyyāne vasiṃsu.

¹ Rājā pi kho tassā rattiya accayena therassa samīpam gantvā sukhasayitabhāvaṃ pucchitvā : ‘Kappati bhante bhikkhu-samghassa ārāmo ti’ pucchi. Thero ‘kappati mahārājāti’ āha. Rājā tuṭṭho suvaṇṇa - bhimkāram gahetvā therassa hatthe udakam pādetvā Mahāmeghavanuyyānam adāsi. Saha udakapātena paṭhavi kampi. Thero sattadivasāni dhammam kathesi. Aḍḍhanavappamāna-pāṇa-sahassānam dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Thero Cetiyagirim eva agami, rājā pi tattha agamāsi.

Tam divasaṃ Ariṭṭho nāma amacco pañca paṇṇāsāya jetṭha-kanitṭha-bhātukehi saddhim rājānam vanditvā evam āha : ‘icchāmi’ aham deva therānam santike pabbajitum ti.’ Rājā : ‘Sādhu bhane pabbajissasīti’ anujānitvā theram

sampaticchāpesi. Thero tadah' eva pabbājesi, sabbe khuragge yeva arahattaṃ pāpunimsu. Tenāhu porāṇā :¹

- 13 Kaṇṭaka-cetiyatthāne parito tadah' eva so
Kammāni ārabhā petvāleṇāni attha-satṭhiyo
- 14 Agamāsi puraṃ rājā thera tatth' eva te vassuṃ
Kāle piṇḍāya nagaraṃ pavisantānukampakā
- 15 Niṭṭhite leṇakammamhi Āsālhi-puṇṇamāsiyaṃ
Gantvā adāsi therānaṃ rājā vihāra-dakkhinaṃ
- 16 Dvattiṃsa-mālakānaṃ ca vihārassa ca tassa kho
Simaṃ simatiko thero bandhitvā tadah' eva so
- 17 Tesāṃ pabbajjāpekkhānaṃ akāsi upasampadaṃ
Sabbesaṃ sabba-paṭhamāṃ baddhe Tumbaru-mālake
- 18 Ete dvā-satṭhi-arahanto sabbe Cetiya-pabbate
Tattha vassaṃ upagantvā akāmsu rājasamgahan ti.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhamma samgahe Cetiya-
pabbato-vihāra-patiggahāṇa-vanṇanā nitthitā.

¹ Mahāvaiśa, chap. xvi. p. 103

CHAPTER V.

Tato param Thūpārāme dakkhiṇakkhaka-dhātu-paṭiṭṭhā-pana-divase yamaka-pāṭihāriye disvā nagarā pabbajitā sabbe tiṃsa-bhikkhu-sahassāni ahesuṃ. Taṇo param Mahābodhi-paṭiṭṭhāpana-divase Anulādevī pañcali kaññā-satehi pancali antepuritthikāsatehīti mātugāma-sahassemi saddhim Saṃghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā na cirass' eva saparivārā arahatte paṭiṭṭhāsi. Ariṭṭho pi kho rañño bhāgineyyo pañcali purisa-satehi saddhim therassa santike pabbajitvā na cirass' eva arahatte paṭiṭṭhāsi.

† Atha kho rājā Mahindattheram pucchi : ' Paṭiṭṭhitam nu kho bhante Laṅkādiṇe sāsanan ti.' ' Paṭiṭṭhitam mahā rājā sasanam, sānassa mūlāni na tāva otarantīti.' ' Kādā pana bhante mūlāni otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantīti.' ' Yādā mahārājā Laṅkādiṇikānam mātāpitunnam Laṅkādiṇe jāto dārako Laṅkādiṇe pabbajitvā Laṅkādiṇamhi yeva Vinayam uggahetvā Laṅkādiṇe vācessati tadā sasanassa mūlāni otinnāni nama bhavissantīti.' ' Atthi pana bhante ediso bhikkhūti.' ' Atthi mahārājā Mahā-ariṭṭho nāma bhikkhu paṭibalo etasmim kamme ti.'

' Mayā ettha bhante kiṃ kāttabbam ti.'

' Maṇḍapam mahārājā kātum vaṭṭatīti.'

' Sādhu bhante ' ti rājā Meghavannābhayassa amaccassa parivenaṭṭhāne mahāsaṃgīti-kāle : ' Ajātasattu-mahārājena kata maṇḍapākāram rājānubhāvena maṇḍapam kārāpetvā sabba tālavacare saka-saka-sippesu yojetvā sāsananassa mūlāni otarantāni passissamāti ' anekapurisasahassa-parivuto Thūpārāmam anupatto.

Tena kho pana samayena Thūpārāme bhikkhu-sahassāni sannipatiṃsu. Mahāmahindattherassa āsananam dakkhiṇābhimukham paññattam hoti. Mahā-ariṭṭhattherassa

† Samanta Pāsādikā, p. 341-345

dhammāsanam uttarābhimukham paññattam hoti. Atha kho mahā-Ariṭṭhatthero mahindattherena ajjhittṭho there bhikkhu vanditvā attano anurūpena pattānukkamena dhammāsane nisīdi. Mahindattherappamukhā aṭṭhasatṭhi mahātherā dhammāsanam parivaretvā nisidimsu. Rañño pi kanitṭhabhātā mantābhayatthero nāma 'dhuraggāho hutvā Vinayaṃ uggaṇhissāmi' pañcahi bhikkhu satehi saddhim mahā Ariṭṭhattherassa dhammāsanam parivaretvā nisīdi. Avasesā pi bhikkhu sarājikāya parisāya attano attano pattāsane nisidimsu.

Athāyasmā mahā Ariṭṭhatthero: 'Tena samayena Buddho Bhagavā Verañjāyam viharati Naleru-pucimanda-mūle' ti Vinaya-nidānam abhāsi bhāsita ca pan'āyasmatā Ariṭṭhattherena Vinayanidāne ākāse mahāviraṇṇam viravi akālavijjūblatā niccharimsu, devata sadhukāram adamsu, mahāpaṭṭhavi udakapariyantam katvā saṃkampi. Evaṃ anekesu pāṭihāriyesu vattamanesu āyasmā Ariṭṭhatthero mahindatthera-pamukhehi aṭṭha satṭhiyā paccekagaṇehi khīṇāsava-mahātherehi tadanñehi satṭhisahashehi bhikkhū parivuto mahā - paṭṭhama - Kattika-pavāraṇa - divase Thūpārāma-vihāra-majjhe satthu karuṇā-dīpakam Bhagavato anusitṭhakāraṇam kāyakamma-vacīkamma-vipphan-dita-vinaya-karam Vinayapiṭakam pakāsesi. Yathā mahā-kassapatthero ca Yasatthero ca Moggaliputtatissatthero ca piṭaka-vasena ca nikāya-vasena ca aṅga-vasena ca dham-makkhandha-vasena ca dhammañ ca vinayañ ca saṃgāyimsu, evaṃ dhammavinayañ ca saṃgāyanto Mahā Mahindatthero Lamkādiye sāsanaṃ mūlam otāretvā catuttha-saṃgītim akāsi.

Saṃgīti pariyosāne anekappakāro mahāpaṭṭhavikampo ahoṣi. Ayaṃ saṃgīti aniyamita-kālehi niṭṭhitā. Tenāhu porāṇa: ¹

19 Sambuddha-parinibbānā dvīsu vassasatesu ca
Aṭṭhatimse atikkante rājahu Piyatissako

¹ The verses 19-22 are not given in the Samanta Pāsādikā *loc. cit.*, and verse 25 differs

- 10 Mahākassapaṭṭhero ca Yaso Tisso ca kārāyūṃ
Yathā te dhammasaṃgītiṃ Mahiṇdo so pi tam tathā
- 21 Mahāmahindaṭṭhero tu jinasāsanam uttamaṃ
Pariyattiṃ paṭipattiṃ paṭivedhaṇṇaṃ ca sādhuṃ
- 22 Laṅkādiṇīyaṃ dipetvā Laṅkādiṇīyaṃ mahāmuni
Laṅkāya so satthukappo katvā Laṅkāhitam bahum
- 23 Aṭṭhasaṭṭhi mahātherā dhuraggāhā samāgatā
Paccekaṇṇino sabbe dhammarājassa sāvaka
- 24 Khīṇāsvā vasippattā tevijjā iddhikovidā
Uttamattham abhiññāya anusāsinsu rājino
- 25 Catuttham saṃgaham katvā katvā lokahitam bahum
Jalivā aggikkhandhā va nibbāyinsu mahesayo ti.
- 26 Evaṃ aniccatam jammiṃ ñatvā durabhisambhavam
Tuvataṃ vāyame dhīro yaṃ niccam amataṃ phalam.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhammasaṃgahe catuttha-
saṃgīti-vaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

CHAPTER VI.

Tesam parinibbānato aparabhāge aññe pi tesam therānaṃ antevāsikā Tissa-Danta-Kālasumana-Dighasumana ādayo ca Mahā-Ariṭṭhattherassa antevāsikā cāti evaṃ pubbe vuttappakāra-ācariya-paramparā imaṃ vinayapīṭakam yāvajjatanā ānesum. Tena vuttam: “Tatīyasamgahato pana imaṃ Lankādīpaṃ Mahindādīhi ābhatam Mahindato uggahetvā kiñci kalam Ariṭṭhattherādīhi ābhatam, tato yāvajjatanā tesam yeva antevāsika paramparābhūtāya ācariya paramparāya ābhatan ti.”

Kattha patitṭhitan ti? yesam pālito ca atthato ca anūnam pavattati, mañighate pakkhitta-telam iva īsakam pi na paggharati, evarūpesu satigatidhitimantesu lajjisu kukkucakesu sikkhākāmesu puggalesu patitṭhitan ti veditabbam. Tasmā Vinayapīṭakam patitṭhāpanattham Vinayapariyattiyānisamsam sallekhetvā sikkhākāmena bhikkhunā vinayo pariyāpunitabbo. Tattrāyam vinayapariyattiyā ānisamsa. Vinaya-pariyatti-kusalo hi puggalo patiladdha - saddhānam kulaputtānam mātāpitutṭhāniyo hoti, ta dāyam tāhi tesam pabbajjā upasampadā vattānurvatta-patipatti ācāragocara-kusalatā, api e’ assa Vinayapariyattim nissāya attano sīlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkucca-pakatānam bhikkhūnam paṭisaranam hoti, visārado samghamajjhe voharati, paccattike sahadhammena suniggahitam niggaṇhāti, ye cāpi samvaramūlakā kusaladhammā vuttā Bhagavatā vinayadharo puggalo tesam dhammānam dāyādo vinayamūlakattā tesam dhammānam. Vuttam pi e’ etaṃ Bhagavatā :

“Vinayo samvaratthāya samvaro avippatisāratthāya avippatisāro pāmojjatthāya pāmojjam pitatthāya pīti passaddhatthāya passaddhi sukhathāya sukham samādhathāya samādhi yathābhūtañānadassanāya yathābhū-

tañānadassanam nibbidatthāya nibbidā virāgatthāya virāgo
vimuttatthāya vimutti vimuttiñānadassanatthāya vimut-
tiñānadassanam anupādāya parinibbānatthāyāti.”

Tasmā vinayapariyattiyā āyogo karaniyo ti. Tenāhu :

- 1 Devanampiya-tisso so Laṅkindo puñña-paññavā
Cattālisañ ca vassāni rājā rajjam akārayi ¹
- 2 Tassaccaye kaniṭṭho so Uttiyo iti vissuto
Anurādhapure ramme rajjam kāresi khattiyo
- 3 Uparājā Mahānāgo Yaṭālo yo mahabbalo
Goṭṭhābhayo mahāpuñño Kakavaṇṇo ca viriyavā
- 4 Cattāro te ca rājāno putta-natta-paramparā
Dhammena rajjam kāresum Mahāgāme manorame ti.

Sammasambuddhassa parinibbānāto chasattativassādhi-
ka-tisata - samvacchare Duṭṭhagāmini-abhaya - mahārājā
Laṅkādiṭṭhe ekarajjam patvā Maricavattī-vihāraṃ kārāpetva
navabhūmikaṃ Lohapāsādaṃ kārāpetvā ratanavālikaṃ
Mahāthūpaṃ sannitṭhāpetvā channavutikoṭi - arahante
bhikkhū sannipātetvā mahādānaṃ datvā catuvisativassāni
Anurādhapure dhammena samena rajjam kāretvā āyu-
pariyosāne suttappabuddho viya Tusita-bhavane nibbatti.
Tena kho pana samayena Laṅkādiṭṭhapaṇṇasāni bhikkhu-saṃgho
sāsanaṃ vuddhatthāya mukhapāṭhena paramparāya
ānitaṃ tepitaka buddha-vacanaṃ sabbam sātṭhakathaṃ ca
pālīṃ ca pariyāpuninsu. Tenāhu porāṇā : ²

- 5 Sambuddha-parinibbānā dvīsu vassa-satesu ca
Cha sattaty atikkantesu rājāhu Duṭṭha-gāmini
- 6 Duṭṭha-gāmini-abhayaṃ Laṅkindo puñña-paññavā
Cātu visati vassāni Laṅkārajjam akārayi
- 7 Evaṃ puññāni katvāna anekāni mahīpati
Kāyassa bhedaṃ sappañño Tusitesūpapajjatha
Duṭṭhagāmini-abhaya-mahārājupatti-kathā

¹ For verse 1 compare Dīpavaṇsa, xvii. p. 92 ; for verse
2, Mahāvaṇsa, xx. p. 124

² I cannot trace these verses. With 7 compare Dīpavaṇsa,
xix. 23 and Mahāvaṇsa, p. 199

Tato Mahā-thūpa-paṭiṭṭhānāto satta-paṇṇāsa-samvaccha-resu atikkantesu Vattagāmini-abhaya-mahārājā Lamkādiṭṭe rajjaṃ kāresi. So rājā Abhayagire-mahāvihāraṃ kāraṇetvā tasmim vihare sadhātukaṃ mahāthūpapamānaṃ mahantaṃ cetiyaṃ kāraṇetvā Mahātissatthera pamukhassa bhikkhu-saṃghassa nīyādesi.

Tena kho pana samayena Laṅkādiṭṭapavāsi bhikkhu-saṃgho sāsanaśāla lokassa ca parihīna bhāvaṃ nātvā sabbe bhikkhu dhammadharā vinayadharā bahussutā pabbhinna-patisambhidā Mahāvihāre sannipatimsu. Tadā Vattagāmini-abhaya-mahārājā Mahāvihāraṃ gantvā yena bhikkhu-saṃgho ten' upasaṅkami upasaṅkamitvā bhikkhu-saṃghaṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ nīsidi. Atha kho bhikkhu-saṃgho rājānaṃ etad avoca : 'Mahārāja mukha-pāṭhena paramparāya ānītaṃ tepitakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ sabbam sātṭhakathaṃ ca pāliṃ ca idāni mukha-pāṭhesu tiṭṭhati. Anāgāte pana sāsanaśāla ca lokassa ca parihīni bhavissati, sabbam tepitakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ sātṭhakathaṃ pāliṃ ca parihāyissati. Tasmā dāni mukha-pāṭhato tepitakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ sabbam sātṭhakathaṃ ca pāliṃ ca potṭhakesu likhāpetabbam bhavēyyāti. 'Mayā ettha bhante kiṃkātabban ti.' 'Maṇḍapaṃ mahārāja kāraṇetum sabbam potṭhakapaṇṇaṃ sampādetum ca vattatiti.' 'Sādhu bhante' ti rājā Mahāvihāre mahāsaṃgīti kāle Ajātasattu-mahārājena kata-maṇḍapākāraṃ rājānubhāvena maṇḍapaṃ kāraṇetvā sabbam potṭhaka-paṇṇaṃ sampādetvā mahārahāni āsanāni maṇḍapa-majjhe paṇṇāpetvā bhikkhu-saṃghassa arocāpesi : 'Niṭṭhitaṃ bhante rañño kiccaṃ ti.'

Tadā bhikkhusaṃgho aneka - sata - sahaśsa - saṃkhāsu bhikkhūsu uccinitvā tepitaka - pariyatti - dharānaṃ pabbhinna-patisambhidānaṃ tevijjādi-bhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aneka-sahaśsamatte theva bhikkhū aggahesi atha kho therā bhikkhū attano attano pattāsane nisiditvā yathā Mahākassapaṭṭhero ca Yasatṭhero ca Tissatṭhero ca Mahindatṭhero ca dhammavinayaṃ saṃgāyamaṇā piṭakavasena ca nikāya-vasena ca āgavāsena ca dhammakhandha-vasena ca dhammavinayaṃ saṃgāyimsu. Evaṃ eva bhikkhu-saṃgho dhammaṃ ca vinayaṃ ca mukha-

pāthato potthakesu likhāpayamāno piṭakā-vasena ca
 nikāya-vasena ca aṅga-vasena ca dhammakkhandha-
 vasena ca dhammavinaya-saṁkhātāṃ tepittakāṃ bhud-
 dhavacanaṃ sātthakathaṃ ca potthakesu likhāpayitevā
 pañca vassa-sahassāni sāsanaṃ ciraṭṭhitim katvā pañ-
 camaṃ dhamma-saṁgīti-sadisam eva akāsi. Dhamma-
 likhitapariyosāne anekappākārena mahāpāṭhavi kampo
 ahoṣi. Ayaṃ piṭakattayalekhanā ekasaṃvaccharena niṭṭhitā.
 Tenāhu porāṇa :¹

- 8 Sambuddha-parinibbāṇa catuvassa satesu ca
 Tettiṃses' atikkantesu rājāhu Vatta-gāmini
- 9 Laṅkāvasi bhikkhu-saṃgho pekkhamāno anāgataṃ
 Hāniṃ disvāna sattānaṃ tadā bhikkhū samāgatā
- 10 Tepiṭakadharā sabbe pabhinna-patisambhidā
 Khīṇāsavā vasippattā vinaye suvisārādā
- 11 Tasmiṃ Mahāvihāre ca therā bhikkhū samāgatā
 Paṭipāṭiyā sannisinnā saka-sakepattāsane
- 12 Piṭakattaya-pāḷiṇ ca tassā aṭṭhakathaṃ ca taṃ
 Mukhapāṭhena ānesuṃ pubbe bhikkhū mahāmatī
- 13 Saṃgīti-vutta-nayena te therā piṭakattayaṃ
 Sabbe sajjhāyam akarum tassā aṭṭhakathaṃ ca taṃ
- 14 Ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ dhammassa-sāsanaṃ ca vuddhiyā
 Pañca-vassa-sahassāni samatthaṃ vattane kataṃ
- 15 Sajjhāyita-nayen' eva therā vinaya-kovidā
 Vinaya-piṭakāṃ sabbaṃ potthakesu likhāpayuṃ
- 16 Sajjhāyita-nayen' eva therā suttanta kovidā
 Suttanta-piṭakāṃ sabbaṃ potthakesu likhāpayuṃ
- 17 Sajjhāyita-nayen' eva therābhidhamma-kovidā
 Abhidhamma-piṭakāṃ c'eva potthakesu likhāpayuṃ
- 18 Sabbam pi theravādaṃ ca sabbaṃ sātthakathaṃ ca
 taṃ
 Mukha-pāṭhena ānetvā potthakesu likhāpayuṃ
- 19 Likhita-pariyosāne akampittha mahā mahī
 Acchariyāni pāhesuṃ loke nekāni nekadhā.

¹ Compare Dipavaṇsa, xx. 20-24, and Mahāvaṇsa, pp. 207, 208

- 20 Piṭakattayaṃ likhitvā katvā lokahitaṃ bahuṃ
Te yāvatāyukaṃ thatvā therā sabbe pi nibbutā
21 Vaṭṭa-gāmini-abhayo Laṅkārajjaṃ akārayī
Iti dvādasa vassāni pañcamāsesu ādito
22 Evaṃ puññāni katvāna anekāni mahīpati
Kāyassa bhedaṃ sappañño saggam so upapajjatha.

Evaṃ aniccataṃ jammaṃ ñatvā durabhisambhavaṃ
Tuvaṭṭaṃ vāyame dhīro yaṃ niccaṃ amataṃ padaṃ

Sujanappasādāya kate saddhamma-saṅgāhe potthakesu
piṭakattaya-likhita-vaṇṇanā nitthitā.

CHAPTER VII.

Tato piṭakattaya-likhitato pañcasu vassa-satesu soḷasa-vassesu atikkantesu Mahānāmo nāma rājā Laṅkādiṭṭhe rajjam kāresi.¹ Tasmim kira samaye Jambudīpe majjhima-dese bodhimaṇḍa-samīpe brahmana-kule nibbatto eko brāhmaṇa-māṇavo ahoṣi. So sabba-sippesu visārado tīsu vedesu pāragato Jambudīpe gāma-nigama-janapada-rāja-dhānīsu vicaritvā yattha yattha paṇḍitā-samana-brahmanā vasanti tattha tattha gantvā sākacchaṃ karoti. Tena puṭṭha-pañhaṃ aññe kathetum nasakkonti, so pi aññena puṭṭha-pañhaṃ vissajjeti.¹ Evaṃ sakala Jambudīpamhi parigaṇhitvā ekaṃ vihāraṃ pāpuṇi. Tasmim pana vihāre aneka-sata-bhikkhū vasanti. Tesam bhikkhūnaṃ saṃghatthero āyasmā Revatattthero nāma mahā khīṇāsavo ahoṣi pattapaṭisambhido paravādappamaddano. Atha kho so brāhmaṇa-manavo divā ca ratto ca mantam parivattetvā sampunṇa-padaparimaṇḍalo ahoṣi. Atha kho therō brāhmaṇassa sajjhāyantassa saddaṃ sutvā evaṃ cintesi: ‘Ayaṃ brāhmaṇo mahāpaṇṇo taṃ dametum vaṭṭatiti.’ Tato taṃ āmantetvā evaṃ āha: ‘Brāhmaṇa ko nu kho gaddra-bha-rāvena viravanto ti.’ Brāhmaṇo: ‘Bho pabbajita gaddrabha-ravānaṃ atthaṃ kiṃ jānāsīti.’ ‘Āma jānāmiti’ vutte atha kho brāhmaṇo tīsu vedesu itihāsa-pañcamesu yāni yāni gaṇṭhiṭṭhānāni, yesaṃ nayaṃ neva attanā passati nāssa ācariyo addasa, te theram pucchi. Thero pakatiyā pi tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū hutvā idāni pana paṭisambhidāp-patto hoti, ten’assa natthi tesam pañhānaṃ vissajjane bhāroti tāvad eva te pañhe vissajjetvā brāhmaṇaṃ āha: ‘Bho brāhmaṇa ahaṃ tayā bahu-pucchito, aham pi dāni taṃ ekaṃ pañhaṃ pucchāmi, vyākariṣṣāsi me pañhan ti.’ ‘Āma bho pabbajita puccha vyākariṣṣāmiti. Thero citta-

¹ Compare Mahāvaiṣa, pp. 250-253

yamake imam pañham pucchi : ‘yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati tassacittaṃ nirujjhissati nūppajjisati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati nuppajjhissati tassa cittaṃ upajjisati na nirujjhissatiti. Brāhmaṇo uddham vā adho vā haritum asakkonto : ‘Kinnāma bho pabbajita idan ti’ āha. ‘Buddha-manto nāmāyaṃ brāhmaṇāti.’ ‘Sakkā pana taṃ bho mayham pi dātun ti.’ ‘Sakkā brāhmaṇa amhehi gahita-pabbajjaṃ gaṇhantassa dātun ti.’ Tato brāhmaṇo mantatthāya pabbajjaṃ yāci. Thero brāhmaṇaṃ pabbājetvā upasampādesi. Atha kho thero sabbam pi tepitakam buddha-vacanaṃ uggaṇhāpesi.

Tenāhu porāṇa :¹

- 1 Bodhimaṇḍa-samīpamhi jāto brāhmaṇa-mānava
Vijjā-sippa-kalāvedī tisu vedesu pārāgo
- 2 Sammā-viññāta-samayo sabbavāda-visārado
Vādatthi Jambudīpamhi āhindanto pavādako
- 3 Vihāram ekaṃ āgamaṃ rattim pāt’ añjalī matam
Parivatteti sampunṇa-padam suparimaṇḍalam
- 4 Tatth’ eko Revato nāma mahā thero vijāniya
‘Mahāpaṇṇo ayam satto dametum vaṭṭatīti’ so
- 5 ‘Ko nu gaddrabha-rāvena viravanto’ ti abbruvi
‘Gaddrabhānaṃ rave attham kiṃ jānāsīti’ āha taṃ
- 6 ‘Āma jānāmi’ vutto so otāresi sakaṃ matam
Putṭham putṭham viyākāsi virodham pi ca dassayī
- 7 ‘Tena hi tvaṃ sakaṃ vādam otarehīti’ codito
Pālim āhābhidhammassa. Attham assa na sodhiya,
- 8 Āha ‘kass’ esa manto’ ti. ‘Buddhamanto’ ti so bruvī
‘Dehi me tan’ ti vutte pi ‘Gaṇha pabbajjataṃ’ iti
- 9 Codito pubba-hetūhi mantatthāya sa pappaji
Kammaṭṭhānam adā thero pabbājetvā yathārahaṃ
- 10 Upasampādayitvā so uggaṇhi piṭakattayaṃ
Atīva pākato āsī cando va suriyo va so
- 11 Buddhassa viya gambhīra-ghosattā naṃ viyākaruṃ
Buddha ghoso ti ghoso hi Buddhō viya mahitale ti.

Tato paṭṭhāya so bhikkhu Buddhaghosatthero nāmā ti

¹ Mahāvaiṣa, p. 250 foll.

loke pākato ahosi. Tadā so tattha vihāre Nāṇodayaṃ nāma pakaraṇaṃ katvā Dhamma-saṃgaṇiyā aṭṭhakathaṃ ca Atthasālinī-nāma parittatṭhakathaṃ ca kātum ārabhito hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Revatattthero tam disvā evaṃ āha : ‘Idh’ āvuso Buddhaghosa ‘Jambudīpe piṭakattaya-pālimattam eva atthi, tassa aṭṭhakathā ca ācariyavādā ca na vijjanti. Sihalaṭṭhakatthā pana saṃgīti-ttayaṃ ārullhā Sāriputtādihi katam Mahindena kathāmaggaṃ oloketvā Sihala-bhāsāya katā Sihalaḍḍipe pavattati. Tvam pi tattha gantvā sabbam upaparikkhitvā Māgadhiyā niruttīyā parivattehi’ sā aṭṭhakathā sabbaloka-hitāvahā ti.’

Evam vutte āyasmā Buddhaghoso pītisomanassappatto hutvā upajjhāyaṃ ca bhikkhu-saṃghaṃ ca vanditvā āpucchitva anugamanena Nāgapaṭṭanaṃ sampāpuṇi. Athā Sakko devarājā haritakīphalaṃ ca lekhaṇiṃ ca tassa datvā sakaṭṭhānam eva gato. Tato so nāvaṃ abhiruhitvā mahāsamudda-majjhe āyasmantaṃ Buddhadattattheraṃ paṭipathaṃ disvā kathāsallāpaṃ katvā tato paraṃ Laṅkāpaṭṭanaṃ pāpuṇitvā imassa Mahānāmassa rañño rajjappattakāle Anurādhapure Mahāvihāre bhikkhu-saṃghaṃ passitvā Mahāpadhānaghāre Saṃghapālattherassa santikaṃ gantvā Sihalaṭṭhakathaṃ sabbam theravādaṃ ca suṇitvā ‘ayaṃ dhammasāmiṃsa Buddhassa adhippayoti’ nicchayaṃ katvā tasmaṃ vihāre saṃghasannipātaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : ‘bhante saṃgha piṭakattakathaṃ kātum mama potthake dethā ti.’

Tadā bhikkhu-saṃgho tassa samattha-bhāvaṃ vimaṇsitum gāthā-dvayaṃ datvā : ‘tava samattha-bhāvaṃ passitvā sabbe pottake demāti’ āha. Atha kho āyasmā Buddhaghoso piṭakattaya-pāliṃ ca tass’ aṭṭhakathaṃ ca passitvā Visuddhimaggaṃ nāma pakaraṇaṃ saṃgahetvā akāsi. Tadā devatā tassa nepuṇṇaṃ mahājane pakāsetum taṃ potthakaṃ antaradhāpesi. So pi aññaṃ akāsi yeva. Tam pi devatā antaradhāpesi. So pi tikkhattum akāsi yeva. Tasmaṃ khaṇe devatā dve potthake tassa adāsi. Tadā tīni potthakāni ahesum.

Atha kho āyasmā Buddhaghoso tīni potthakāni gahetvā bhikkhu-saṃghassa nīyādesi. Tadā bhikkhu-saṃgho tīni potthakāni ekato vācesi. Ganthato vā akkharato vā

padato vā vyañjanāto vā atthato vā pubbāparavasena vā
theravādādihi vā pālīhi vā tīsu potṭhakesu aññathattam
nāma nāhosi.

Tenāhu porāṇā : ¹

- 12 Tattha Ñāṇodayaṃ nāma katvā pakaraṇaṃ tadā
Dhamma saṃgaṇiyā kāsī kacchaṃ so Atthasāliniṃ
- 13 Parittatṭhakathaṃ c'eva kātum ārabhi buddhimā
Taṃ disvā Revato thero idaṃ vacanam abbruvi
- 14 ' Pālimattam idhānitaṃ n'atthi atṭhakathā idha
Tathācariyavādā ca bhinna-rupā na vijjare
- 15 Sihalaṭṭhakathā suddhā Mahindena matimātā
Saṃgītittayaṃ ārūḷhaṃ sammā-sambuddha-desitaṃ
- 16 Sāriputtādihi kataṃ kathāmaggaṃ samekkhiya
Katā Sihala-bhāsāya Sihalesu pavattati
- 17 Tvaṃ tattha gantvā sutvā taṃ Māgadhyā niruttiyā
Parivattehi sā hoti sabbalokahitāvahā '
- 18 Evaṃ vutte pasanno so nikkhamitvā tato imaṃ
Dīpaṃ āgā imass'eva rañño kāle mahāmati
- 19 Mahāvihāraṃ sampatto vihāraṃ sabbasādhunaṃ
Mahāpadhānagharaṃ gantvā Saṃghapālassa santikā
- 20 Sihalaṭṭhakathaṃ sutvā theravādaṃ ca sabbaso
' Dhammassāmissa eso va adhippāyo ' ti nicchiya
- 21 Tattha saṃghaṃ samānetvā ' Kātum atṭhakathaṃ
mama
Potṭhake detha sabbe ' ti āha. Vimaṃsitum satam
- 22 Saṃgho gāthaddvayaṃ tassa dāsi : ' sāmatthiyaṃ tava
Ettha dassehi taṃ disvā sabbe demāti potṭhake '
- 23 Pīlakattayaṃ etth'eva saddhim atṭhakathāya so
Visuddhi-maggaṃ nāmākā saṃgahetvā samāsato
- 24 Tato saṃghaṃ samūhetvā sambuddha-mata-kovidam
Mahābodhi-saṃpamhi so taṃ vācetaṃ ārabhi
- 25 Devatā tassa nepuññaṃ pakāsetum mahājane
Chādesum potṭhakaṃ so pi dvattikkhattum pi taṃ akā
- 26 Vācetaṃ tatiye vāre potṭhake samudāhaṇe
Potṭhakaddvayaṃ aññaṃ pi saṇṭhapesum tahiṃ marū

- 21 Vācayimsu tadā bhikkhū potthakattayam ekato
Ganthato atthato vā pi pubbāparavasena vā
29 Theravādehi pālihi padehi vyañjanehi ca
Aññathattam ahu n'eva potthakesu pi tisu pīti.

Sannitthāpitesu pan' āyasmatā Buddhaghosena tisu potthakesu ākāse mahāviraṇaṃ viravi akāla vijjullatā nicchariṃsu devatā sādhu-kāraṃ adamsu. Tena kho pana samayena Mahāvihāre aneka-bhikkhu-sahassāni sannipattivā taṃ mahabbhutaṃ disvā tuttha-paḥaṭṭhā sādhu-kāraṃ datvā punappunaṃ vuccamānā: 'Ayaṃ nissam-sayaṃ Metteyyo bodhisatto āgato 'ti ugghosesuṃ. Tato Mahānāma-rājā taṃ sutvā mahatīyā rājaparisāya parivuto nagarā nikkhamitvā Mahāvihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhu-saṅghaṃ vanditvā taṃ āyasmantaṃ Buddhaghosatttheraṃ vanditvā nimantesi: 'Bhante yāva dhammapariyosānā mama rājagehe bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathāti.' So tunhībhāvena adhivāsēsi.

Atha kho bhikkhu-saṃgho piṭakattaya-Pālipotthake Sihalaṭṭhakathā-potthakehi saddhiṃ adāsī. Atha kho āyasmā Buddhaghoso sabbe potthake gaḥetvā Mahāvihārassa dakkhiṇa-bhāge Padhānagharaṃ nāma ekasmiṃ pāsāde vasanto sabbhaṃ Sihalaṭṭhakathaṃ parivattetvā mūlabhāsaya Māgadhi-kāya niruttiyā piṭakattayassa aṭṭhakathaṃ kuruyamāno, Samanta-pāsādikāya vuttā tividdhaṭṭhakathā katamā Mahā-aṭṭhakathā ca Mahā-paccari-aṭṭhakathā ca Mahā-kurunda aṭṭhakathā cāti imā tisso aṭṭhakathāyo Sihalaṭṭhakathā nāma. Mahā-aṭṭhakathā nāma paṭhama-mahā-saṃgītiṃ ārūḥā Mahākassapa-pamukhehi therehi katā Mahāmahindena ānetvā Sihala-bhāsāya katā Mahā-aṭṭhakathā nāma jātā. Mahāpaccariyaṇa nāma, Sihala-bhāsāya ulumpo kira atthi, tasmiṃ nisiditvā katattā paccariyaṇa nāma jātā aṭṭhakathā. Kurundaṭṭhakathā nāma, Kurundaveḷu vihāro atthi, tasmiṃ nisiditvā katattā Kurundi nāma jātā aṭṭhakathā.

Atha kho so āyasmā Buddhaghoso Kurundaṭṭhakathaṃ Sihala-bhāsāya parivattetvā mūlabhāsaya Māgadhi-kāya

niruttiyā Samanta-pāsādikā nāma vinayapiṭakatṭhakathā akāsi. Vuttaṃ hi tāttha

- 29 Vinaye pāṭavattthāya sāsanaṃ ca vuddhiyā
Māgadhāya samāraddhā Vinayattṭhakathā va sā
30 Samanta-pāsādikā nāma sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
Satta-vīsa-sahasseehi gantehi parimānato.

Tadanantaraṃ Suttanta-piṭake mahā-aṭṭhakatha Sīhala-bhāsaṃ parivattetva Sumaṅgala-vilāsini-nāma Dīghanikāyaṭṭhakathaṃ ca ṭhapesi. Tathā Papañcasūdanī-nāma Majjhimaṭṭhakathaṃ ca ṭhapesi. Tathā Sārathappakāsani-nāma Saṃyuttaṭṭhakathaṃ ca ṭhapesi. Tathā Manoratha-pūraṇī-nāma Aṅguttaranikāyaṭṭhakathaṃ ca ṭhapesi. Vuttaṃ hi tattha

- 31 Suttanta-pāṭavattthāya sāsanaṃ ca vuddhiyā
Māgadhāya samāraddhā Suttantaṭṭhakathā va sā
32 Catunīkāyaṭṭhakathā sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
Sā asīti-sahasseehi gantehi parimānato
33 Khuddanīkāyaṭṭhakathā sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
Satta-tiṃsa-sahasseehi gantehi parimānato.

Tadanantaraṃ Abhidhamma-piṭake Mahāpaccariyattṭha Kathā Sīhala-bhāsaṃ parivattetvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā Athasālīnī-nāma Dhamma-saṃgaṇīattṭha-kathaṃ ca ṭhapesi. Tathā Sammoha-vinodanī-nāma Vibhaṅgappakaraṇattṭhakathaṃ ca ṭhapesi. Vuttaṃ hi tattha

- 34 Abhidhamma-pāṭavattthāya sāsanaṃ ca vuddhiyā
Māgadhāya samāraddhā Abhidhammatṭhakathā va sā
35 Athasālīnī nāmādi sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
Tiṃsa-sahassa-mattehi gantehi parimānato.

Pubbe therikācariyādīhi pālinayaṃ gahetvā kataṃ theravādaṃ nāma sabbesaṃ pi Māgadhikāya niruttiyā aṭṭhakathaṃ akāsi yeva. Sā piṭakatṭhakathā sabbadesantara-vāsīnaṃ hitāvahā ahosi, piṭakatṭhakathā-pariyosāne anekap-

pakāraṃ mahāpaṭhavi kampo ahosi. Ayaṃ piṭakatṭhakathā
karīyamanā ekasaṃvaccharen'eva niṭṭhitā.

Atha kho āyasmā Buddhaghoso kattaḅba-kiccaṃ niṭṭhā-
petvā mahā bodhiṃ vanditukāmo bhikkhu-saṃghaṃ van-
ditvā āpucchitvā puna Jambudīpaṃ eva agamāsi.

Tenaḥu porānā :

- 36 Sambuddha parinibbāṇā nava vassa-satesu ca
Cha paññāsattikkantesu Mahānāmo narādīpo
Dhammena dasavidhena Laṅkārajjam akārayī
- 37 Buddhaghoso ti ghoso hi Buddhē viya mahītale
Laṅkādīpaṃhi āgamma Laṅkādīpa-hitāvahaṃ
- 38 Saṃgho gāthaddvayaṃ dāsi Sihalaṭṭhakathā ti ca
Visuddhimaggaṃ nāmakā saṃghassa anumattiyā
- 39 Atha ugghosayī saṃgho tuṭṭhahaṭṭho viśesato
'Nissamsayaṃ yaṃ Metteyyo' iti vatvā punappunaṃ
- 40 Saddhim aṭṭhakathāyādā potṭhake piṭakattaye
Ganthākare vasanto so vihāre dūrasaṃkare
- 41 Parivattesi sabbā pi Sihalaṭṭhakathā tadā
Sabbesaṃ mūlabhāsāya Māgadhānaṃ niruttiyā
- 42 Sattānaṃ sabba-bhāsānaṃ sā ahosi hitāvahā
Theriyācariyā sabbe Pāliṃ viya taṃ aggaḥuṃ
- 43 Atha kattaḅba-kiccesu gatesu pariniṭṭhitaṃ
Vanditum so mahā-bodhiṃ Jambudīpaṃ upāgami
- 44 Bhutvā dvāviśa-vassāni Mahānāmo mahā mahiṃ
Katvā puññāni cittrāni yathā-kammaṃ upāgami
- 45 Piṭakatṭhakathaṃ katvā katvā lokahitaṃ bahum
So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā thero pi Tusitaṃ gato
- 46 Laṅkāvasī tadā bhikkhū katakiccā anāsavā
Te yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā therā sabbe pi nibbutā.

Evam aniccataṃ jammim ṇatvā durabhisambhavaṃ
Tuvataṃ vāyame dhīro yaṃ niccaṃ amataṃ padaṃ ti.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhammasaṃgahe tepiṭakatṭha-
kathā-parivattana-vaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

CHAPTER VIII.

Tato tepitakatthakathā parivattanato teasīti-adhikesu chasu vassa-satesu atikantesu tadā Mahāsammatā-param-parānuyāto Suriyavaṇisa-sambhūto Parakkamabāhu mahā rājā nāma ahosi. So attano pitu accayena tīsu rajjesu paṭirājānaṃ abhimaddanaṃ katvā sakala-Laṅkātale ekarājābhisekaṃ patvā rājādhirājā sadesa-desantara-patthatakitiyā ca virājamano hutvā Pulatthī-mahānagare dhammena rajjaṃ karento Vattagāmini-ābhaya mahārañño samayato patthāya saṃvaccharā-gaṇanāya catu-paññāsa-satādhikaṃ ekasahassaṃ bhinnanikāyaṃ hutvā parihāyamāne sāsane apāyabhāgi sāsanaṃvacara-kulaputte disvā karuṇāya saṃcodita-hadayo ‘Kathaṃ hi nāma sāsanaṃvuddhiṃ karissāmi’ cinto Udumbaragiriṇvāsī Mahākassapaṭṭharaṃ dhuraṃ katvā aneka-satānaṃ pāpabhikkhūnaṃ nimmathanaṃ katvā setavattāni datvā uppabbājetvā sāsanaṃ nimmalaṃkatvā sacetiyaṇi Jetavana-Pubbārāma-Dakkhiṇārāma-Uttarārāma-Veluvana-Kapilavattu-Isipatana-Kusinārāma-Laṅkātilakamahāvihāraṇi ca kārāpetvā ekādasa-bhūmikaṃ gabbhasahassaṃ kūtāgāra-patimaṇḍitaṃ cittakamma-latākāmmehi vivitta-bhūtaṃ uposathāgāraṃ mahāpasādaṃ kārāpetvā bodhi-thūpa-parivena-kuṭi-maṇḍapā-valiḥi vibhūsitāṃ nānāvidha taruvara-kusuma-gandha-sammodamatta-kokilādihi dvijagaṇehi nisevitaṃ padumuppala-puṇḍarika-sañchanna-sītalodaka-jalāsaya-samākiṇṇaṃ Jetavanaṃ nāma mahāvihāraṃ kārāpesi.

Tattha aneka-bhikkhu-sahassānaṃ saṃghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapaṭṭharaṃ bhikkhu-saṃghaṃ sannipātāpesi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapaṭṭharaṃ bhikkhū āmantesi: ‘Yaṇ c’āvuso piṭakattayaṭṭhakathāya līnatthappakāsanatthaṃ atthavaṇṇanaṃ porāṇehi kataṃ taṃ sabbaṃ desantārāvāsīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ atthaṃ na sādheti. Katthaci anekesu gaṇṭhipadesu Sihalaḥāsāya niruttiyā likhitaṇ ca katthaci

mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya bhāsantarena sammissam ākulañ ca katvā likhitañ ca. Mayam bhāsantaram apanetvā paripunnam anākulam atthavaṇṇanam kareyyāmaṭi.’ Bhikkhu āhaṃsu : ‘ Tena hi bhante thero rājānam gahetvā āṇacakkaṃ karotūti.’

Tadā rājā sapariso nagarā nikkhamitvā vihāram gantvā Mahākassapatthera-pamukhaṃ bhikkhu-saṃgham vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi.

Atha naṃ thero āha : ‘ Mahārāja te piṭakatthakathāya atthavaṇṇanā kattabbā bhaveyyāti.’ ‘ Sādhu bhante ahaṃ kāyasamaggaṃ dassāmi, bhikkhu-saṃgho vissatthaṃ karotūti.’ Tato rājā bhikkhu-saṃgham vanditvā nagaram eva pāvisi.

Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhattakiccavasāne Parakkama-bāhunarindena katapāsāde sannipatitvā Vinaya-piṭakatthakathāya Samanta-Pāsādikāya Atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā Sārattha-dīpanī nāma atthavaṇṇanam ṭhapesum. Vuttaṃ hi tattha

- 1 Vinaye paṭhavatthāya sāsanaṃ ca vuddhiyā
Vaṇṇanā ca samāraddhā vinayaṭṭhakathāya sū
- 2 Sārattha-dīpanī nāma sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
Timsa-sahassa matthehi ganthehi parimānato ti.

Tadanantaram suttanta-piṭake Dighanikāyaṭṭhakathāya Sumaṅgala-vilāsiniyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā paṭhama Sāratthamañjūsā nāma atthavaṇṇanam ṭhapesum. Tathā Majjhimanikāyaṭṭhakathāya Papañca-sūdanīyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā dutiya-Sārattha-mañjūsā nāma atthavaṇṇanam ṭhapesum tathā Saṃyuttanikāyaṭṭhakathāya Sāratthappakāsaṇīyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā tatiya-Sāratthamañjūsā nāma-atthavaṇṇanam ṭhapesum. Tathā Aṅgutaranikāyaṭṭhakathāya Monoratha-pūraṇīyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā catuttha-Sārattha-mañjūsā nāma atthavaṇṇanam ṭhapesum. Vuttaṃ hi tattha

- 3 Suttanta-pāṭavattthāya sāsanaṣṣa ca vuddhiyā
 Vaṇṇanā ca samāradhā Suttantatṭhakathāya sā
 4 Sārattha-Maṃjusā nāma sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
 Channavuti-sahasseehi ganthehi parimānato.

Tadanantaram Abhidhammapiṭake Dhammasaṃgaṇiyā atṭhakathāya Attha-sāliniyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā paṭhama Paramattha-pakāsani nāma mūlatikaṇ ca anuṭikaṇ ca ṭhapesuṃ.

Tathā Vibhaṅgappakaraṇatṭhakathāya Sammoha-vinodaniyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā dutiya-Paramattha-pakāsini nāma mūlatikaṇca anuṭikaṇca ṭhapesuṃ.

Tathā Pañcappakaraṇatṭhakathāya Paramattha-dipaniyā atthavaṇṇanam ārabhitvā mūlabhāsāya Māgadhikāya niruttiyā tatiya-Paramattha-pakāsani nāma mūlatikaṇ ca anuṭikaṇ ca ṭhapesuṃ. Tenāhu porāṇa :

- 5 Abhidhamma-pāṭavattthāya sāsanaṣṣa ca vuddhiyā
 Vaṇṇanā ca samāradhā Abhidhammatṭhakathāya sā
 6 Paramattha-pakāsani sabbaso pariniṭṭhitā
 Satta-vīsa-sahasseehi ganthehi parimānato.

Evam Mahākassapatthero rañṇā Parakkambāhunā ajjhīṭṭho aneka-sahasseehi therehi saddhiṃ ussāham janetvā dhamma-vinaya-saṃgāyita-sadisam eva piṭakatṭayattthakathāya atthavaṇṇanam katvā sannitṭhāpesi. Atthavaṇṇanā-kata-pariyosane paṭhavi kampādayo anekāni acchariyāni pātur ahesuṃ, devatā sādhu-kāram adamsu. Ayam piṭakatṭhakathāya atthavaṇṇanā ekasaṃvaccharen'eva niṭṭhitā. Tenāhu porāṇa :¹

- 7 Sambuddha-parinibbāṇā vassa-sahassātikkame
 Sattāsīti pañca-sate rājā āhu Parakkamo

¹ I cannot trace these verses in any of the chapters in the second part of the Mahāvamsa devoted to Parakkama Bāhu

- 8 Ulāra-puñña-tejena katvā sattū-vimaddanaṃ
Patta-rājābhisekena sāsanujjotatanatthinā
- 9 Nissāya Sīhalindena yaṃ Parakkamabāhunā
Katvā nikāya-sāmaggiṃ sāsanaṃ suvisodhitam
- 10 Kassapo so mahāthero saṃghassa pariṇāyako
Dīpasmiṃ Jambapaṇṇimhi-sāsanodaya-kāraṇā
- 11 Ajjesito narindena so Parakkama bāhunā
Saddhammatthitikāmena katvā sāsana-paggahaṃ
- 12 'Piṭakatthakathāyāhaṃ līnatthassa pakāsaṇaṃ
Na taṃ sabbattha bhikkhūnaṃ atthaṃ sādheti sabbaso
- 13 Duviññeyya-sabhāvāya Sīhalāya niruttiyā
Gaṇṭhipadesu nekesu likhitam kiñci katthaci
- 14 Māgadhikāya bhāsāya ārabhitvā pi kenaci
Bāsantarena sammissaṃ likhitaṃ kiñcid eva ca
- 15 Asāragantha bhāvo pi tatth'eva bahu dissati
Ākulaṃ ca kathaṃ yattha duviññeyyā pi atthato
- 16 Tato aparipuṇṇena tādisen' ettha sabbaso
Kathaṃ atthaṃ vijānanti nānā-desā-nivāsino
- 17 Bhāsantaraṃ tato hitvā sāraṃ ādāya sabbaso
Anākulam karissāmi paripuṇṇa-vinicchayaṃ '
- 18 Piṭakattaya-vaṇṇanā ca līnatthassa pakāsaṇā
Sārattha-dīpani nāma Sārattha-mañjusā pi ca
- 19 Paramatthappakāsani mahātherehi bhāsītā
Sattānaṃ sabba-bhāsānaṃ sā aho si hitāvahā
- 20 Parakkama-bhujo nāma Laṅkīnaṃ puñña-paṇṇavā
Dhammena dasavidhena Laṅkārajjam akārayi
- 21 Katvā puñṇāni nekāni posanno ratanattaye
Āyuno pariyosāne yathākammam upāgami
- 22 Piṭakassa ṭikaṃ katvā therā pi Kassapādayo
Te yāvata yukaṃ tathā yathākammam upāgamuṃ.

Evam aniccatam, jammim nātvā durabhisambhavaṃ
Tuvataṃ vāyame dhīro yaṃ niccam amataṃ padaṃ ti.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhamma-saṃgahe piṭakattaya-
ṭikā vaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

CHAPTER IX.

- 1 Piṭakattaya-pāli ca Sammā-sambuddha-desitā
Terasīti ca satañ ca sahaṣṣaṃ bhāṇavārato
- 2 Piṭakattaya-pāli ca dve lakkha-nahutāni ca
Pañca-sahaṣṣaṃ satta-sataṃ paññāsaṃ gantha-saṃkhato
- 3 Piṭakattaya-pāli ca akkharānaṃ vasena ca
Catu-navuti-lakkhāni catu-saṭṭhi-sahaṣṣa ca
- 4 Piṭakatṭhakathā sabbā Buddha-ghosena bhāsītā
Tesatṭhi ca satañ c'eva sahaṣṣaṃ bhāṇavārato
- 5 Piṭakatṭhakathā sabbā dve lakkha-nahutā nava
Satta satañ ca paññāsaṃ gantha saṃkyā vasena ca
- 6 Piṭakatṭhakathā sabbā akkharānaṃ vasena ca
Tenavuti-lakkhān' eva catu-sahaṣṣaṃ akkharā
- 7 Piṭakattaya-ṭikā ca tikācariyehi bhāsītā
Cha satañ ceva dvātiṃsa bhāṇavāra-vasena ca
- 8 Piṭakattaya-ṭikā ca saṅkyā gantha-vasena ca
Attha paññāsa sahaṣṣāhi sata-sahaṣṣāni ganthato
- 9 Piṭakattaya-ṭikā ca akkharānaṃ vasena ca
Paññāsa sata sahaṣṣaṃ cha paññāsa sahaṣṣa ca
- 10 Therena Buddhaghosena racitaṃ yaṃ manoramaṃ
Visuddhimaggaṃ nāmaṃ taṃ piṭakatthappakāsaṃ
- 11 Pātimokkhaṭṭhakathā ca Buddhaghosena dhīmatā
Therena racitā esā Kaṃkhā-vitaraṇi subhā
- 12 Therena Dhamma sirinā thira-sīlena yā kathā
Ādikammika-bhikkhunaṃ Khudda-sikkhā susikkhitā
- 13 Therena Buddha dattena racitaṃ yaṃ manoramaṃ
Abhidhammāvatāro ti laddhanāmena vissutaṃ
- 14 Anuruddhena therena Kañcipuravare vare
Pakaranāṃ kataṃ tena Paramattha-vinicchayaṃ
- 15 Anuruddhābhīdhānena therena racitaṃ idaṃ
Paramatthappakāsetuṃ Abhidhammattha-saṃgahaṃ
- 16 Kato yo saccasaṃkhepo nipunattha-vinicchayo
Ānandattherapādena vicitta-naya-maṇḍito

- 17 Khemavhayena therena dhīmatā Khemanāmakam
Pakaraṇam katam tena Paramatthappadīpakam
- 18 Kaccāyano kato yogo Saṅghanandi pavuttikā
Tikā Vimalabodhi ca Brahmaṇaputto ca kārakā
- 19 Saddhammatthitikāmena Buddhappiyena dhīmatā
Therena racitā esā Rūpasiddhibhīdhānakā
- 20 Sadhammatthitikāmena Moggallānena dhīmatā
Therena racitā esā Abhidhānappadīpikā
- 21 Buddharakkhita-nāmena therena racitam idam
Jinālaṅkāra-satthaṇ ca satthu guṇam alaṅkatam
- 22 Medhaṅkarābhīdhānena therena thira-cetasā
Jinacaritam idam tena racitam yaṃ manoramam
- 23 Paramattha-maṇjūsā nāma Dhammapālena dhīmatā
Visuddhimaggassa tikā therena racitā subhā
- 24 Sāgaramati-nāmena therena racitam idam
Vinaya-saṅgaham nāma vinayatthappakāsanam
- 25 Mahābodhi-nāmena therena racitā subhā
Nissayatthakathā nāma Saccasaṃkhepa-vaiṇāṇā
- 26 Mahābodhi-nāmena therena racitā subhā
Paramattha-vinicchaya-vaiṇāṇā Mukhamattakā
- 27 Dhammapālena therena Paramatthappadīpani
Vimāna-petavatthūnam vaiṇāṇā racitā subhā
- 28 Katvā Subodhālaṅkāram Vuttodayam anākulam
Khuddasikkhāya tikāpi tathā Sambuddha-vaiṇāṇā
- 29 Saṅgharakkhita-nāmena therena racitam idam
Saddhammatthitikāmena sāsanodayakāminā
- 30 Buddhasiṇena therena yo Vinayavinicchayo
Ten' eva racito sādhu sāsanassa ca vuddhiyā
- 31 Buddhanāgābhīdhānena therena thira-cetasā
Kaṃkhā-vitarāṇiyā ca tikā suracitā subhā
- 32 Dhammapālena therena Paramatthappadīpani
Therigāthā-aṭṭhakathāracitā sā manoramā
- 33 Sāriputtassa therassa Abhidhammattha-saṅgaham
Tikā sissena therena dhīmatā racita subhā
- 34 Therena Buddhaghosena dhīmatā racitā imā
Dhammapadaṭṭhakathā ca Sodattabhiniḍānakā
- 35 Kaccāyanena therena racitam yaṃ manoramam
Nettipakaraṇam nāma Sambuddhassānumattiya

- 36 Sārattha-sālinī nāma saccasamkhepa-vaṇṇanā
 Sāriputtassa sissena therena racita subhā
 37 Ten' eva therā-pādena sāsanujjotanatthinā
 Anekā khuddakā ganthā racitā sāmanoramā
 38 Tipiṭakānulomāni sabbappokaraṇāni ca
 Katāni yehi therehi Jina-sāsana-vuddhiyā
 39 Sabba-therā mahānāgā katvā lokahitaṃ bahum
 Te yāvatāyukaṃ thatvā yathākammam upāgamum.

Evam aniccatam jammim űatvā durabhī sambhavam
 Tuvatam vāyme dhīro yaṃ niccam amatam padan ti.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhamma-samgahe
 Sabbappakakarāṇa-kata-thera-vaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

CHAPTER X.

Ito param piṭakattaya-lekhanānisamsa-vaṇṇanā kathe-tabbā. Api ca parinibbāṇa-mañce nipanno bhagavā Ānanda-ttheraṃ āmantetvā : ‘Yo vo Ānanda mayā dhamma ca vinayo ca desito e’eva paññatto ca so vo mam’ accayena satthā. Abhisambodhito yāva parinibbāṇā pañca cattalīsa vassāni bhāsītāni caturāsīti dhammakkhanda-sohassāni tiṭṭhanti yeva, ahaṃ ekako va parinibbāyāmi. ahaṃ pan’ idāni ekako va ovaḍāmi anusāsāmi, mayi parinibbute imāni caturāsīti dhammakkhanda-sahassāni caturāsīti sohassa-buddha-sadisāni tumhe ovaḍissanti anusāsissanti-ti’ attano dhammakāya-saṃkhāte sakagarubhūte caturāsīti-sohassa-dhammakkhanda-vare attanā sambhūte caturāsīti-sahassa-buddha-vare katvā ṭhapesi. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ Bhagavatā :

- 1 Akkharaṃ ekamekaṇ ca Buddha-rūpasaman siyā
Tasmāhi paṇḍito poso likheyya piṭakattayaṃ
- 2 Caturāsīti sahassāni sambuddhā parimāṇakā
Ṭhitā nāma bhavissanti tiṭṭhante piṭakattaye
- 3 Akkharaṃ ekamekaṇ ca satthu pariyatti-sāsane
Akkharaṃ buddharūpaṇ ca samam eva phalaṃ siyā
- 4 Tasmāhi paṇḍito poso tividhaṃ sampattim icchito
Likheyya vā likkhāpeyya potthake dhamma-cetiye
- 5 Dasapuññakiriya-vatthum tividhaṃ sucariṭaṃ pi ca
Pūreti lekhiko dhammaṃ piṭakattaya-saṇṇitaṃ
- 6 Pariyattim paṭipattim paṭivedhaṇ ca sāsane
Tividhaṃ pi ca saddhammaṃ paripūreti sādhuṇaṃ
- 7 Akkharaṃ ekamekaṇ ca lokanāthassa sāsane
Akkharaṃ buddharūpaṇ ca samam eva phalaṃ siyā
- 8 Tasmāhi paṇḍito poso tividhaṃ sampattim icchito
Likheyya vā likkhāpeyya akkharaṃ piṭakattaye

- 9 Tipiṭakāni sabbāni akkharānaṃ pamāṇato
Dve sattatyādhikaṃ c'eva catasso sata-koṭiyo
10 Ye piṭakāni lekhamti karonti paṭimā viya
Dve sattatyādhikaṃ c'eva catasso sata-koṭiyo.

Kosala-bimba-vannaṇāyaṃ yaṃ bimbānisamsaṃ bha-
gavatā vitthārena desitaṃ tam idhāharitvā piṭakattaya-
lekhanānisamsaṃ kathetabbam.

- 11 Satthussa bimbam karasādisā ye
Tepiṭakass' akkhara-lekhamantā
Sabbehi lokehi manāpakāyā
Te tejavantā suriyā va honti
12 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharam
Na pāpunante va ca itthi-bhāvaṃ
Athobhato vyañjana-paṇḍakādikaṃ
Sampunṇa-bhāvaṃ samupenti sabbaso
13 Likkāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharam
Upaddavenāpi na miyare va te
Visena satthena ca mantakādinaṃ
Amitta-rājūhi ahimsa-nīyakā
14 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharam
Suseṭṭha-rūpe vara-brāhmaṇe kule
Bhavanti seṭṭhamhi ca khattiye kule
Hīne kule nīcakule na jāyare
15 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharam
Lokantare peta-bhave na jāyare
Na mūga-pakkhā na ca andha-badhirā
Catūh' apāyehi ca vippamuttakā
16 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharam
Dukkhena vā so na ca hoti gabbhe
Dukkham na hoteva vijāta-kāle
Dukkham na hoteva vijāta-mātuyā

- 17 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharaṃ
Sukhena niccaṃ abhivaḍḍhateva
Dhānena bhogena yasādinā pi
Sabbena tesam abhivaḍḍhate va
- 18 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharaṃ
Gabbhamhi jātā na malena littā
Semhādinā n'eva bhavanti suddhā
Suddhamhi vatthe maṇijātikā va
- 19 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharaṃ
Sukhena gabbhe abhivaḍḍhite va
Te mātugabbhā abhinikkhamantā
Dhammāsanā otaṛakā va honti
- 20 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharaṃ
Sahassanetto va sudhābhipūjitā
Narinda-seṭṭhehi tath'eva pūjitā
Bhavanti rājāvaracakkavattino
- 21 Narā ye likhāpenti dhammakkharan te
Manussattabhāvaṃ jahitāna santo
Sace enti devattabhāvaṃ manussā
Vimāne labhanti vare cārurūpe
- 22 Piṭakattayam-akkhara-lekhitava
Turiyehi varehi varappamadā
Parito varamo dayare satataṃ
Atisēṭṭha-sukhaṃ anubhonti ciraṃ
- 23 Likhāpayantā piṭakassa-m-akkharaṃ
Tamhā cutā te vara-deva-loke
Osāna-bhūte pana attabhāve
Seṭṭhattabhāvaṃ abhipatthayantā
- 24 Sambuddhabhāvaṃ tibhavekasāraṃ
Paccekabodhim pi ca sāvakattaṃ
Sampāpunivāna mahānubhāvaṃ
Papponti nibbāna-sukhaṃ varaggam

- 25 Dadanti ye potthaka-bandhanam vā
 Nivāsanam bhājana-lekhinim vā
 Ādhārakam pipphalikam masim vā
 Bhavanti te uttama-paññavanto
- 26 Sayañ ca lekhamti pare ca lekhā-
 Payanti ye ye anumodamānā
 Te te pi Metteyya-jinassa sissā
 Paññā bhavissanti anāgatasmiṃ
- 27 Yaṃ icchitam patthitam va manuññam
 Ye ye pi lekhamti pare bhatim vā
 Dadanti taṃ taṃ sukham eva sabbam
 Te te labhissanti anāgatasmiṃ.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhamma-saṅgahe piṭakattaya-
 lekhanānisamsa-vanṇanā niṭṭhitā.

CHAPTER XI.

Ito param saddhamma-savanānisaṃsa-vaṇṇanā kathe-
tabbā. Vuttam cetam Bhagavatā :

- 1 'Yo me passati saddhammam so mam passati Vakkali
Apassamāno saddhammam mam passe pi na passati.

Bhagavatā pariyatti-sāsanassa attanā samasamaṭṭhāne
ṭhapito. Ayaṃ pana saddhammo sabba-buddhehi atitānā-
gata-paccuppannehi sakkato garukato mānito pūjito. Yo
hi saddhammo sakkato garukato mānito pūjito so Tathā-
gataṃ sakkaroti garukaroti māneti pūjeti nāma. Vuttam
cetaṃ Bhagavatā :

- 2 Ye cātītā Sambuddhā ye ca Buddhā anāgatā
Ye c'etarahi Sambuddhā bahūnaṃ sokaṇāsanaṃ
- 3 Sabbe saddhamma-garuno viharaṃsu viharanti ca
Atho pi viharissanti esā buddhāna dhammatā
- 4 Tasmā hi attakāmena mahattam abhikaṃkhatā
Saddhammo garukātabbo saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ
- 5 Sambuddhānaṃ dve kāyā rūpakāyo sivīdharo
Yo tehi desito dhammo dhammakāyo ti vuccati
- 6 Tiṭṭhaṃ tattham abhiññāya akkharāṇi padāṇi pi
Nāmaṃ attham abhiññāya bodhi-bijam upāgamī
- 7 Gune bahumhi santamhi saddhammesu hitatthiko
Dhīro cittaṃ pasādetvā dhamme sakkacca gāravo
- 8 Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotum idhāgatā
Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ Sambuddha-desitan
ti.

Ekasmiṃ kira samaye Bhavagā Sāvattiyaṃ upanissāya
vihāsi. Tena kho pana samyena āyasmā Nandako upaṭ-
ṭhāna-sālāyaṃ bhikkhū dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi

samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi poriyāya vācāya vissatṭhāya anelagalāya atthassa viññāpaniyāya, te ca bhikkhū atṭhikātvā manasikātvā sādhućetasā samannāharitvā ohita-sotā dhammaṃ sunanti. Tadā pana satthā mahājanassa pacchā-bhattaṃ dhamma-desanāvasāne thokaṃ sarīraṃ assādetvā upatṭhākehi sajjita-udakena sunahāto sunivattho supāruto hutvā āyasmato Nandassa dhamma-desanāya savaṇatthaṃ upatṭhānasāladvāraṃ gantvā āviṅgana-rajjum gahevā tiyāmarattiṃ tṭhitako va dhammakathaṃ sutvā desanā pariyosāne sādhućāraṃ adāsi: ‘Sukathito Nanda dhamma-pariyāyo ti.’ Satthārā sādhućāre dinnamatte ca bhummatṭha-nāgasupaṇṇayakkhā ca bhummatṭhakā devatā ca yāva Brahmaloćā ekasādhućāro eva jāto. Thero taṃ sutvā ‘Satthu sādhućāro esa saddo ti’ sañjānitvā taṃkhaṇe yeva ca sahasā dhammasanto otaritvā āgantvā Dasabalassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ vanditva: ‘Kāya velāya bhante bhagavā āgatattha tumhe ti.’ ‘Tayā Nanda suttante āradḍhamatte tāya velāya idhāgato ti.’ Thero ubbegappatto hutvā: ‘Dukkarittha bhante Buddha sućhumālā tumhe svāhaṃ Tathāgataṃ pi jāneyyaṃ ettakaṃ pi me nappatibhātiti’ āha. ‘Ahaṃ ca Nanda kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṃkeyyānaṃ upari ettakaṃ kālaṃ pāramiyo pūrento imass’ eva saddhammassa paṭivijjanatthāya Vidhura-Mahāgovinda-Khuddālaća-Araća-Jotipāla-Bodhiparibbājaka-Mahosadhapāḍitādi kālāṇ ca pāramiyo pūrento imass’ eva paresaṃ dhammaṃ desentā paññāpāramī pūritattabhāvānaṃ tesāṃ parimāṇaṃ natthi. Tadāhi paresaṃ dhammaṃ desetum ca parehi desitaṃ dhammaṃ ca sotum mayhaṃ titti nāma na hotiti.’ Taṃ pakāsento āha:

- 9 Ahaṃ hi aparimita-kāle saṃsaranto bhavā bhave
Dhammaṃ kathetum sotuṇ ca mayhaṃ titti na vijjati
- 10 Kim pan’ etarahi Sambuddho sabbaññu karuṇālayo
Lokaśa dhammaṃ desetum mayhaṃ titti na vijjati
- 11 Buddho ’haṃ bodhayissāmi iti yaṃ patthanaṃ kataṃ
Tena jāto ’mhi sambuddho handa bodhemi paṇiṇaṃ

- 12 Tiṇṇo 'haṃ tārāyissāmi iti yaṃ patthanāṃ kataṃ
Tena tiṇṇo 'mhi dukkhamhā handa tiṇṇo 'mhi paṇiṇaṃ
- 13 Mutto 'haṃ mocayissāmi iti yaṃ patthanāṃ kataṃ
Tena mutto 'mhi dukkhamhā handa mocemi paṇiṇaṃ
- 14 Ayaṃ dhammo mahantehi sambuddhehi pakāsito
Dhamme cittaṃ pasādetvā sotabbaṃ dhammam utta-
maṃ.

Iti dullabho hi ayaṃ dhammo. 'Imasmiṃ jīvaloke sace
tvam Nanda kappam vā desetum sakkuneyyāsi kappamat-
taṃ pāhaṃ tṭhitako va suṇeyyaṃ ti' Bhagavā avoca. Taṃ
sutvā āyasmā Nandako: 'Acchariyaṃ bhante abbhutaṃ
bhante sabbañeyya-dhammesu viditattā anuppannassa
maggassa uppādetā asaṇṇātassa maggassa saṇṇānetā
anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññu maggavidu
evaṃ Tathāgato imaṃ saddhammaṃ attanā kathetum vā
parehi vā desitaṃ sotaṃ vā tittiṃ vā kilamathaṃ vā nev°
ajjhagamīti.' Iti ñatvā sakkaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo
ti Nandaka-desanā paṭhamā.

Idha saddhammassa savanāya nānāsanato agamma
dhamma-sabhā-maṇḍale sannisinnā sannipatitā te te tehi
ca sabbehi sambahumānehi sakkaccāyaṃ saddhammo
sotabbo. Ettha ekacco dhamma-kathiko: 'Esa dhamma-
kathiko ti jānissantīti' icchācāre tṭhatvā lābha-garuko
hutvā desesi. Taṃ na mahapphalaṃ ekacco attano
paṇaṇa-dhammaṃ apaccāsiṃsamāno paresaṃ dhammaṃ
desesi. Taṃ mahapphalaṃ, idaṃ desanāmaya-puñña-
kiriya-vatthuñ ca labhati. Ekacco tattha suṇanto: 'Iti
maṃ saddho vijānissantīti' icchācāre tṭhatvā lābhagaruko
hutvā suṇāti. Taṃ na mahapphalaṃ. Ekacco pana:
'Etaṃ dhamma savanaṃ mayhaṃ mahapphalaṃ ca
bhavissantīti' hitakāmo paramena muducittena dhamma-
savana-samannāgato dhammaṃ suṇāti, idaṃ pi savanā-
mayam-puñña-kiriya-vatthum-labhati. Ettha dhamma-
savane sakkaccasavanassa ca sādhu-kāra-dānassa ca
ānisaṃsaṃ dassanattamaṃ idaṃ vatthu.

Sāvatthiyaṃ kira ekissā kuṭimbiya-dhītāya sāmiko .

satthu dhamma-desanam sutvā: ‘Na sakkā mayā ayam dhammo gihibhūtena pūretun, pabbajissāmīti’ vihāraṃ gantvā aññatarassa piṇḍapātikassa santike pabbaji. Ath’ assa bhariyaṃ assāmikā ayaṃ ti ñatvā Pasenadi-kosalo antepuram āharāpetvā ekadivasam eko puriso kenacid eva karaṇiyena ekaṃ niluppalakalāpaṃ ādāya ante puram pavittho rājānaṃ adāsi. Atha rājā niluppalakalāpaṃ gahetvā tāsam itthinam ekekaṃ niluppalam adāsi. Pupphesu bhājiyamānesu sā itthi dve hatthe pasāretvā pahaṭṭhākāraṃ dassetvā, upasiṅghitvā parodi. Rājā tassā ubhaya-kāraṇam disvā taṃ pakkosāpetvā pucchi. Sā attano tuṭṭha-kāraṇaṇ ca rodita-kāraṇaṇ ca kathenti āha:

15 Mayhaṃ sāmika-therassa mukha-gandho pavāyati

Uppalam va sarantā naṃ parodāmi rathesabha

16 Tassa assāsa-passāso sasugandho pavāyati

Pageva sukate rājā saritvā taṃ parodayim.

Yāva tatiyaṃ kathite pi rājā asaddhanto puna divase sakala-rājanivesane sabba-māla-vilepanādi-sugandhe bahi-kāretvā Buddha-pamukhassa bhikkhu-saṃghassa āsanam paññāpetvā Buddha-pamukhassa bhikkhu-saṃghassa nimantetvā āsane nīdāpetvā mahādānam datvā bhattakicca-pariyosāne taṃ itthim evam āha: ‘Kataro thero’ ti. ‘Esa deva thero ti.’ Tato rājā satthāraṃ vanditvā: ‘Bhante tumhēhi saddhim bhikkhu-saṃgho gacchati tumhākaṃ asuka-thero anumodanam karotu’ ti āha. Atha satthā taṃ bhikkhum ṭhapetvā vihāraṃ gato. Atha thero anumodana-vatthum āradha-matte sakala-rājanivesanam gandha-kappūraka-candana-kalala-gandha-pūram viya jātā. Sa rājā ‘sacam eva sā bhāsati’ pasīditvā puna divase satthāraṃ kāraṇam pucchi. Atha Bhagavā: ‘Ayaṃ mahārāja atite dhammakatham suṇanto pañca-vanṇāya pītiyā phuṭa-sarīro uddhaggalomo tāya pītiyā paripūrita-sarīro mukhato nikkhamitvā sādhu sādhūti sādhukāraṃ pavattento dhammaṃ assosi. Taṃ-mūlato tena mahārāja ayaṃ ānisaṃso laddho’ ti ācikkhi. Yatthāha:

17 Saddhamma-desanā-kāle sādhu sādhūti bhāsato

Mukhato vāyati gandho uppalam va yathodake.

- 18 Madhura-bhāsitaṃ sambuddha-bhāsitaṃ
 Madhura-dhammam imaṃ supasaṃsiyo
 Madhura-bhāratiyā matimā naro
 Madhura-rāva-mukho sasugandho.

Ayaṃ sakkacca-savanassa ca ānisanso passamānena sak-
 kaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo ti Sādhukāra-dānam dutti-
 yaṃ.

- 19 Saddhamma-savanatthāya sannisinnā idhāgatā
 Sampasādakataṃ cittaṃ katvā dhammaṃ sunantu taṃ.

Ekasmiṃ samaye Satthā Sāvattiyaṃ upanissāya Jeta-
 vane viharanto Tathāgato Saṃgha-varena saddhiṃ brah-
 mehi devehi ca pūjyamāno Buddho tadā suttaṃ idaṃ
 abhāsi. “Dve ’māni bhikkhave dānāni. Katamāni dve.
 Āmisa-dānaṃ ca dhammadānaṃ ca. Imāni kho bhikkhave
 dve dānāni. Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ dvinnam
 dānānaṃ yadidaṃ dhamma-dānaṃ ti.”¹ Esa dhammo nāma
 satipaṭṭhāna-sammappadhānāni, iddhipāda-indriyabala-boj-
 jhaṅga-aṭṭhaṅgikamagga-ariyasaccavipassanā-aggaphala-
 nibbānadīpako eso vuccati dhammo. Idha pana yo koci
 puññakāmo ullapatu sabhāva-sabhitena yaṃ kiñci navaṃ-
 gānaṃ sāsanānaṃ sutta-geyyādikānaṃ etesaṃ aññataraṃ
 āmisanirapekkho hutvā saddhamme va garukatvā suttaṃ
 vā vedallaṃ vā desesīti idaṃ dhamma-dānaṃ uttama-dānaṃ
 ti vuccati. Sace pi hi imaṃ cakkavāla-gabbhaṃ yāva
 Brahmaloḷkā niraṇṭaraṃ pallaṅkaṃ katvā nisinnānaṃ
 Buddha-Pacceka-buddha-khīṇāsavānaṃ kadali-gabbha-sadi-
 sāni cīvara-paṇṇakāni sukhuma-mahagghāni cīvarāni
 dadeyya, tasmaṃ samāgame dānassa anumodanatthaṃ
 catuppadikāya gāthāya kata-anumodanā va seṭṭhā. Taṃ
 kissa hetu. Taṃ hi dānaṃ tassā gāthāya soḷasiṃ kamaṃ
 na agghatīti evaṃ dhammaṃ desento ānisaṃsam āha,
 atha vā puna pi mahānisaṃso. Yena ca puggalena taṃ
 dhamma-savanaṃ kārītaṃ tass’ eva mahānisaṃsam āha.

Puna tathārūpāy' eva parisāya sālīmaṃsodanassa aneka-sūpavyañjanassa paṇitassa piṇḍapātassa patte pūretvā dinna-dānato pi, sappi-navanīta-tela-madhu-pānīta-sakkarā-dīnaṃ pūretvā dinna-bhesajja-dānato pi, Mahāvihārasadisānaṃ vihārānaṃ Loha-pāsāda-sadisānaṃ ca pāsāda-naṃ aneka-satasohassāni kāretvā dinna-senāsana-dānato pi, Anāthapiṇḍiko gahāpati pi Jetavana-vihārakaraṇattham atthārasahi koṭīhi bhūmiyaṃ santharitvā kiṇāti atthārasahi koṭīhi pāsādaṃ karoti atthārasahi koṭīhi vihāramahaṃ karoti evaṃ catu-paṇṇāsa-koṭīhi katapariccāgato, tathā Pubbārāme Visākhāya ca mahā-upāsikāya kārite pāsāde navahi koṭīhi bhūmim kiṇāti navahi koṭīhi pāsādaṃ karoti navahi koṭīhi vihāramahaṃ karoti evaṃ satta-vīsati-koṭī-pariccāgato, tasmim samāgame antamaso catuppādikāya gāthāya anumodana-vasenāpi tattha pavattitaṃ dhamma-dānaṃ eva seṭṭhaṃ. Kimkāraṇā. Evarupāni hi puṇṇāni ye khattiya-brāhmaṇa-mahāsālā karonti dhammaṃ sutvā va karonti no asutvā. Sace pi ime sattā dhammaṃ na suṇeyyūṃ ulūka-mattaṃ yāgum pi kaṭacchu-mattaṃ bhattaṃ pi na dadeyyūṃ. Iminā kāraṇena sabba-dānehi dhamma-dānaṃ eva seṭṭhaṃ. Api ca ṭhapetvā Buddha-Pacceka-buddhe ca ye c'āññe sakala-kappaṃ deve vassante udaka-bindūni ganetum samatthāya paṇṇāya samannāgatā Sāriputtādayo hi attano dhammatāya sotāpatti-phalādini adhigantum na sakkhiṃsu, Assaji-therādihi kathita-dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikarīṃsu, satthu dhamma-desanāya sāvaka-pārami nānaṃ sacchikarīṃsu, Sāriputtatthero pi Bhagavato dhamma-desanaṃ sutvā saha arahatta-maggena soḷasa nānāni paṭibujjhi, sotāpaṇṇo vephulla-paṇṇo vuddhi-paṇṇo mahā-paṇṇo puthu-paṇṇo gambhīra-paṇṇo samanta-paṇṇo bhūri-paṇṇo bahula-paṇṇo sīgha-paṇṇo lahu-paṇṇo hāsu-paṇṇo javana-paṇṇo tikkha-paṇṇo nibbedhika-paṇṇo sāvaka-pāramiṇānappatto jato. Iminā kāraṇena sabbesaṃ dānaṃ dhamma dānameva seṭṭhaṃ uttamaṃ varam aggaṃ akkhāyati.

Idam eva dhamma-dāna-saṇṇāya satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā dasasahassa-cakkavāḷa-devatāhi purakkhato Sakko devānaṃ indo Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā pucchati: 'Bhante

katara-dānaṃ dānesu uttamaṃ, kataro raso rasesu uttamo, katarā ratī ratīsu uttamā, taṇhakkhayo kasmim jettḥako ti.' Atha satthā tassa cattāro paññe vissajjento imaṃ gātham āha :

- 20 Sabba-dānaṃ dhamma-dānaṃ jināti
 Sabbam rasam dhamma-raso jināti
 Sabbam ratim dhamma-ratī jināti
 Taṇhakkhayo sabba-dukkham jināti.

evam Satthari imissā gāthāya catunnaṃ pañhānaṃ atthaṃ kathente yeva caturāsitiyā devatā-sahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Sakko satthu dhammakatham sutvā satthāraṃ vanditvā āha : 'Bhante evaṃ jettḥake nāma dhammadāne pi kim atthaṃ anbhākaṃ pattim na dāpetha, sādhu ito paṭṭhāya no bhikkhu-saṃghassa kathetvā pattim dāpetha bhante ti.' Vativā Tathāgataṃ vanditvā tikkhattum padakkhinam katvā saddhim parisāya devalokam eva agamāsī. Atha Satthā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhu-saṃgham sannipātetvā evam āha : 'Bhikkhave ajjādim katvā mahā-dhamma-savanam vā pakati-dhamma-savanam vā nisinna-katham vā antamaso anumodanam vā kathetvā sabba-sattānaṃ pattim dadeyyathā ti.' Vutte 'sādhu bhante' ti bhikkhu-saṃgho sampaticchi. Tato paṭṭhāya yāvajjatanā pi sabba-sattānaṃ pattim denti yeva. Evaṃ buddhagunaṃ viditvā buddhe bhagavati cittappasādanam katvā sakkaccayaṃ saddhammo kathetabbo ca sotabbo cāti Dhamma-dānaṃ tatiyaṃ

- 21 Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotum idhāgatā
 Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddha-desitaṃ
 ti
 22 Yaṃ jarā-vyādhi-maraṇaṃ gītaṃ itthihi bhāsitaṃ
 Taṃ nisāmenti sappaññaṃ papponti phalam uttaman ti.

Katham ? atīte buddhantare kira aññataro puriso sattahi puttehi saddhim araññaṃ pavisitvā yaṃ kattabbaṃ kammaṃ taṃ divasa-bhāgena khepetvā sāyaṇha-samayaṃ

aṭavito āgama aññatarāya itthiyā attano dvāra-mukhe
udukkhalam dhaññena pūretvā musalena koṭṭetvā suppena
pappoṭhentiya :

23 Dhaññam idam musalena pabbinnam

Nitthusakam idha taṇḍula-mattam

Rūpam idam hi jarāya pabbinnam

Passatha aṭṭhika-samkhali-mattam.

24 Jarāya parimadditam etaṃ milātaccha-vīmaṃsa-nissitam

Maraṇena pabhijjati etaṃ maccurājassa ghasamāmisam

Kimīnam ālayam etaṃ nānā-kuṇapa-pūritam

Asucissa bhājanam etaṃ kadalikkhanda-samam idam

25 Dhaññam idam musalena pabbinnam

Kāyam idam maraṇena pabbinnam

Passatha passatha rūpa-pabbinnam

Jāti-jarā-maraṇena pabbinnan ti.

So imam gītaṃ sutvā paccavekkhanto ‘aniccam dukkham
anattan’ ti tiṇṇam āropetvā tatti’ eva saha-puttehi pac-
cekabodhim patto. Atha sāyamāsa-kāle bhojanattham
‘bhuñjatha idan’ ti mānussakehi nimantitā : ‘Na mayam
vikāle bhuñjāma Pacceka-Buddhā nāma mayan’ ti, ‘sāmi
Pacceka-Buddhānāma tumhādisā na hontiti,’ ‘atha kīdisā
hontī ti,’ ‘orohita-kesamassukā kāsāyavattha-paṭicchannā
kule vā gaṇe vā alaggā vātacchinna-vatāhakā rāhu-mukha-
mutta-canda-maṇḍala-paṭibhāgā himavante Nanda-mūlaka-
pabbhāre vasanti, evarūpā ayyā pacceka-buddhā ti.’ Tas-
sim khane sabbe pi hattham ukkhipitvā sīsam parāma-
simsu. Tāvad eva gihīlingam antaradhāyī samaṇa-līngam
pātur ahosi, sabbe aṭṭha-parikkhāra-dharā kaya-paṭibad-
dhā ca ahesum. Te ākāse thatva mahājanassa ovādam
datvā anila-pathena uttara-himavante Nanda-mūlaka-pab-
bhāram eva agamimsu.

Evam gītapariyāpannam anicca - dukkha - m - anattam

dhammaṃ sutvā paṇḍita-purisā taṃ nissāya attano mokkha-sukhāvahā honti. Iti viditvā tasmā tenāhu porāṇā :

- 26 Jāti-gottā-kulaṃ rūpaṃ apassitvāva paṇḍitā
 Dhammaṃ eva thiraṃ katvā sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ uttamam
 Gāvivaṇṇaṃ apassitvā khīraṃ passeyya paṇḍito
 Gavijātamhi yaṃ khīraṃ rasānaṃ uttamaṃ rasaṃ
 Evaṃ ayampi saddhammo yena kenaci desito
 Tena sakkacca sotabbo dhammo Sambuddha-desito
 Dhammaṃ Sambuddhato sutvā paresaṃ desayanti ye
 Ce pakāseṇti aññesaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ Buddha-desitaṃ ti

Etam atthaṃ pana ñatvā sakkaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo ti Dhañña-koṭṭhitaṃ catuttham.

- 27 Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotaṃ idhāgatā
 Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddha-desitaṃ
 28 Yaṃ jarā-vyādhī-maraṇaṃ gītaṃ itthihi gāyitaṃ
 Taṃ nisāmenti sappaññā papponti phalaṃ uttamaṃ ti

Kathaṃ ? Tass' atthassa vibhāvanatthaṃ idaṃ vatthum. Sihalaḍiṇe kira eko gāmo mahājana-sanniveso ahosi. Tassa gāmassa avidūre padumupphala-sañchanno eko mahā saro atthi, tadā ekā ceṭikā tasmim yeva rakkhamānā vicarati. Sā tasmim yeva sare padumaṃ samphulitaṃ disvā otaranti padumaṃ bhañjitvā bhañjitvā evarūpaṃ ca gītaṃ gāyati :

- 29 Passamidaṃ padumaṃ sumanuññaṃ
 Pañjara-kesara-vārīta-kiṇṇaṃ
 Yāva milā na pamaddati evaṃ
 Sobhati tāva pavāti sugandhaṃ ti

āha. Tassā gīta-saddaṃ sutvā ekapasse sūpeyya-paṇṇa-hārikā ekā talambaka-sākhā-mālaṃ ociniyamānā gītaṃ anugāyanti āha.

- 30 Ettha ca passa idam pi sārīraṃ
 Yobbanamatta-dharaṃ sumanuññaṃ
 Yāva jarā na pamaddati etaṃ
 Sobhati tāva karoti ca līlaṃ ti

Taṃ sutvā Paduminī: ‘Yuttam esā vadati handāhaṃ
 imesānaṃ padumānaṃ yathā sabhāvaṃ kathetvā puna pi
 imassa sarīrassa kathessāmīti, ñatvā idam āha :

- 31 Bhāsati sassirikaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ
 Komala-patta-vibhūṣita-rūpaṃ
 Yāva milā na pamaddati etaṃ
 Sobhati tāva pavāti sugandhaṃ ti

Paṇṇikā āha :

- 32 Majjati majjati rūpa-madena
 Sā kusalaṃ na gavesati loke
 Yāva jarā na pamaddati etaṃ
 Sobhati tāva karoti ca līlaṃ ti

Paduminī āha :

- 33 Uṭṭhita-suriyo vikasita-reṇu
 Pīṭikaraṃ bhamarehi ca gītaṃ
 Yāva milā na pamaddati etaṃ
 Sobhati tāva pavāti sugandhaṃ ti

Paṇṇikā tassā paduminiyā paṭivacanaṃ denti evaṃ
 āha :

- 34 Pākāṭa-phullita-kokaṇadaṃ
 Suriyālokena tājīyate
 Evaṃ manussatta-gatā sattā
 Jarābhivegena tājīyate

Tadā satṭhimattā bhikkhū taṃ eva gāmaṃ nissāya
 ekasmiṃ patirūpe padese samadhiṇāsaṃ vasiṃsu. Sabbe
 āradḍha-vipassanā satataṃ samitaṃ rattim divesu yutta-
 payuttā ‘ajja ajj’ eva arahattaṃ pāpunissāmi sacchikaris-

sāmīti' gacchantā pi nisinnā pi sabba-iriyāpathe kammattānānam eva manasikatvā viharanti. Atha te bhikkhū tasmim divase pubbaṇhā-samayaṃ nivāsetvā patta-civaram ādāya gāmaṃ piṇḍāya maggaṃ gacchantā tāsāṃ gīta-saddhaṃ sutvā therō sabbe pi bhikkhū āmantetvā avoca : 'Saccam etaṃ āvuso yaṃ imāya kathitaṃ sabbasattānaṃ hi rūpaṃ mūhuttaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ phullitapaduma-sadisaṃ' ti tattha t̥hitako va te pabhodento āha :

35 Evaṃ paṇītaṃ attano mūle kālavaṇṇaṃ bhavissati
Tath' evāpi idaṃ rūpaṃ paṭhamam tāva sobhati
Tam pi hoti jaraṃ patvā milātaṃ padumaṃ yathā ti

Vatvā evam āha : 'Āvuso sabbe saṃkhārā khaya-vayā asassatabhāvā, alaṃ eva sabba-saṃkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjitū, alaṃ vimucchituṃ ti.' Te sabbe saṃvegaṃ paṭilabhitvā bhāvita-kammattānānaṃ paṭṭhapetvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā tatth' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇṇsu. Therō te bhikkhū attanā saddhiṃ arahattaṃ pattam ñatvā evam āha :

36 Saṃkhata-dhammaṃ aniccaṃ anattaṃ
Jāti-jarā-cutī-roga-niketaṃ
Khandham idaṃ bahu-dukkha-sadhāvaṃ
Taṃ pahāya sivaṃ upagacchatūti

Vatvā tehi saddhiṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ Tathāgata-saddhammaṃ nāma yena kenaci kathitaṃ antamaso ceṭikāya gīta-pariyāpannaṃ katvā dhammaṃ sutvā sappurisā mokkha-sukhāvahā honti. Tena sakkaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo ti. Paṇṇikā-gītaṃ pañcamaṃ :

37 Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotuṃ idhāgatā
Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddha-
desitaṃ ti

Kā kathā Manussa-bhūtā atthānatthaṃ vā kusalākusalaṃ vā dhammādhammaṃ vā jānantā yepi sattā tiracchā-

nabhūtā maṇḍūka - ulūka - vagguli - miga - maccha - ajagara silutta-sappādayo tiracchāna-gatā kiñci mattam pi ajānantā kevalaṃ parehi dhamma - sajjhāyita dhamma - savana-nigghosa-mattam eva sutvā tena nigghosena tuṭṭhā sare pi saha nimittaggahaṇena kālaṃ katvā antarasmim yeva bhave attano paramattha-sukhāvahā'hesuṃ, tattha ādito va maṇḍūka-vatthu kathetabbam. Maṇḍūka-vatthumhi ayam ānupubbikathā. Ekasmim kira samaye Bhagavā Campakā-nagare viharati Gaggarāya pokkarā niyā tire. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇha-samayaṃ Campakā-nagara-vāsinaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Tādā eko maṇḍūko tattha gantvā Bhagavato sare nimittam aggaheṣi, tam vaccha-pālako daṇḍam olubbha tiṭṭhanto tassa sīse sannirumbhitvā atṭhāsi. So tāvad eva kālaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsa-bhavane dvādasa yojanike kanaka-vimāne nibbatti suttappa-buddho viya accharā-saṃgha-parivuto. Tam attabhāvaṃ divāna apare: 'ahaṃ nāma idha nibbatto kin nu kho kammaṃ akasin' ti āvajjento na aññaṃ kiñci addasa aññattha Bhagavato sare nimittaggāhaṃ. So tāvad eva sahavimānena āgantvā Bhagavato pāde vandi Bhagavā jānantova pucchitvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

38 Ko me vandati pādāni iddhiyā yasasā jalaṃ
Abhikkantena vaṇṇena sabbā obhāsayaṃ dīsā ti ¹

So devaputto Bhagavantam gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

39 Maṇḍūko 'haṃ pure āsiṃ uduke vāri-gocaro
Tava dhammaṃ suṇantassa avadhī vaccha-pālako

Bhagavā tassa dhammaṃ desesi. Desanā-pariyosāne caturāsitiyā pāna sahaṣṣānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahoṣi. Devaputto pi sotāpatti-phale patitṭhāya Bhagavantam padakkhinam katvā devalokam eva pakkāmi. Etam attham pana ñatvā atthakāminā paṇḍitena sakkaccāyaṃ sad-dhammo sotabbo ti Maṇḍūkassa vatthu chaṭṭhamam

¹ Vimāna-vatthu § 51. 1. 1

- 40 Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotuṃ idhāgatā
Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddha-
desitaṃ

Vaggulinaṃ vatthumhi ayam' ānupubbi-kathā. Ekas-
miṃ kira samaye Bhagavā deva-loke Abhidhammaṃ
desiyāmāno yadā manussa-loke uttaritvā ekaṃ nimmita-
Buddhaṃ sammā-sambuddha-sadisam deva-nikāyānaṃ
dhamma-desanāya abhinimminivā saggalokato otarivā
otarāṇa-kāle Anotatta-dahe pāṇiyaṃ paribhuñjitvā sarīra-
patijagganaṃ akāsi. Tasmiṃ kāle āyasmato Sāriputtassa
bhagavato upatthānaṃ karontassa yaṃ yaṃ dhamma-
kkhandhaṃ devaloke desitaṃ taṃ taṃ eva sikkhāpesi.
So pi Sāriputto Buddha-pamukhato sakalaṃ Abhidhamma-
pitakaṃ uddiṭṭhaṃ uggaṇhitvā aññatarasmiṃ guhadvāre
paṭisajjhāyaṃ akāsi. Tasmiṃ vasantā pañca-satappamāṇā
vagguliyo sare saddamattam eva gahetvā dhammārammaṇe
ṭhatvā nāpi dhammatthaṃ jānantā evaṃ cintetvā: 'ayam
saddo neva ambhakaṃ piṇeti nāpi amhe bujjhati, tasmā ye
saddā vā vatthukāmā paṇaṃ hantvā aññattra savippayogaṃ
sabbe te pharusā atikaṇhā neva manoramā, ayam pi
Buddho manoharo savaniyo pemaṇiyo' ti cintetvā
dhammārammaṇaṃ eva katvā na bhakkhaṃ gavesantā
tattheva kālam akāmsu. Sace te vagguliyo dhamma-
savana-tejena deva-loke ekekassa pañca-sata-sahassa-
parivāra dvādasa yojanike kanakavimāṇe devaccharāhi
nānā-nacca-gīta-vādita-saṃghuṭṭhe nibbattiṃsu. Nibbat-
takkhāṇe devindo devagaṇehi saddhiṃ sammāna kara-
ṇatthāya dibba-dhūpa-gandha-mālādīhi pūjetvā evaṃ āha:

- 41 Aho sukhaṃ devaloke tādisā no sahāyakā
Api ca cira patitṭhā uppajjantā ca mānuse
42 Sāvakā te ca Buddhassa virajassa bhavissare
Sāriputtassa dhammaṃ ca sutvā gacchanti nibbutin ti

Evam vatvā puna nipati. Sabbe vagguli-devaputtā ciraṃ
devaloke sukhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cavitvā brāhmaṇa-gaha-
pati-kule uppajjitvā aññamañña-sahāyakā hutvā te vuddhi-

manto va Sāriputtattherassa dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā Abhidhamma-piṭakam ugganhitvā sātthakatham vācug-gatam katvā na cirasseva sabbe te vipassanam vadḍhetvā saṃsāra - dukkhato muttā khīṇāsavappattā. Aññatra Sāriputtena ye ye buddha-sāvaka paṭhamam Abhidhamma-piṭakam sātthakatham vācuggatam katvā sabbe te añña-mañña-sāhāyakā vagguli-devaputtā viya imasmim loke pākātā ahesum. Evaṃ sara-bhañjana-mattam eva sutvā dhammappasādāya bahulatāya devaloke ca yāva nibbāna-gamanā sukham anubhavimsu. Tena vuttam :

- 43 Kā kathā sakalatthañ ca ugganhitvā sajjhāyati
Tassa nāmappakaraṇam vatvā saddhāya pujiya
44 Ten' eva katakammena bhavantaram anāgate
Sāvijjattha katass' eva vācuggatañ ca tantiya

Tena vuttam bhagavatā :

- 45 Tiṭṭha tatthamabhiññāya akkharāni padāni ca
Nāmam attham abhiññāya bodhi-bijam upāgami
46 Abhidhammam pavattānam bhikkhūnam sara-bhañ-
jane
Vagguliyo pi nanditvā modayanti tidivaṃ gatā
47 Abhidhammam pi vācivā pūjetvā abhivandati
Lokapatto sivaṃ sukham pacchā nibbānam esati
48 Ye cābhisaraṇopetā Sakyā-sīhassa sāsane
Patitṭhitā idisā pi sutvā dhammam mahesino
49 Dhammārammaṇam katvā saddhā cittaena moditā
Dhammassavanānisamse anubhonti asaṃsiyā ti

Etam attham pana ñatvā atthakāminā paṇḍitena sak-kaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo ti Vagguli-vatthum satta-mam.

Migapotakassa vatthumhi ayam ānupubbi-kathā. Siha-ladīpe kira Uddalolaka-vihāram nāma ramaṇiyaṃ ekaṃ vihāram ahosi, tadā vihāropavane bahu migasūkarādayo vasanti. Athekasmim gāme nesādaputto tasmim bahū-miga-

sūkaredisvā ekadivasam ekasmim passe koṭṭhakam katvā vanapariyante paṇṇam bandhitvā dhanukalāpam paggayha migā-gamanam olokeno koṭṭahe atthāsi. Atheko migo tattha tattha gocaram gaṇhitvā pāṇiyam pātum tittham gacchanto tasmin assama-padese dhamma-savanatthāya ghutṭha-saddam sutvā pasārīta-gīvo uttuṅga-kaṇṇo anokkhitta-akkhi anukkhittapādo dhamma-kathikassa sare nimittam gaṇhitvā atṭhasi. Tasmim khane nesādo tam ekappahāren' eva vijjhivā jivitakkhayam pāpesi. Atha so kālam katvā tattheva vihāravāsi Maha-Abhayattherassa kaniṭṭhikāya kucchimhi paṭisandhim gaṇhitvā dasamā-saccayena mātu kucchito nikkhamitvā kamena abhivaḍḍhento satta-vassiko ahosi. Tato tam mātāpitaro Abhayattherassa santikam nesum. So tam na cirena kālena pabbājesi. So pana kumāro pubbe miga-bhuten' attanā dhamma-savanānu bhāvena khuragge yeva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tassa pana mātula-thero paṭiladdha-paṇcābhīṇṇo appatta-arahanta-maggo hoti.

Athekasmim divase sāmanero pan' eso upajjhāyassa santikam agamāsi. Ath'ass' upajjhāyo hattham vaḍḍhetvā pāṇinā canda-maṇḍalam parimaddanto atṭhāsi. Sāmanero tam disvā : ' Bhante etaṃ rakkhituṃ vaṭṭatīti ' āha. Thero pana tam aggaphale arahatte paṭiṭṭhita-bhāvam aṇānanto tassa vacanam na sammā manasākāsi. Atha sāmanero iddhiyā canda-sahassam āharitvā therassa dassayitvā : ' Bhante canda-saṭam vā canda-sahassam vā canda-sata-sahassam vā āharaṇam na bhāriyam, yo pana ekam eva taṇham pajahati so yeva uttamo, tam eva bhāriyan' ti vatvā evam āha :

- 50 Yo gantvā puriso disvā tīraṭṭho va mahambudhim
Samuddo 'yam mayā diṭṭho bhāsateva apaṇṇavā
- 51 Evam ev' idha yo bhikkhu kilese keci attani
Vikkhambetvā abhiññanam balam laddhāna addhuvam
- 52 Appahantvā kilesānam laddhattho' smīti maññati
Taṇhā-dāsavyato so hi amutto yeva vattati
- 53 Alakkhim asivam bhīmam anapāyam anatthadam
Yo taṇham pajahe bhikkhu so mutto māra-bandhanā ti

Tam sutvā thero pasiditvā tadahe yeva arahattam pāpuṇi. Atha dutiya-divase thera-kaniṭṭhikā sāmaṇerena saddhiṃ theram nimantesi. Thero bhaginiṃ evam āha : ‘Upāsike tayajja bahu bhikkhu disvā cittaṃ pasādetabbam pativimso pana ubhinnaṃ yeva hotūti.’ Tam pesetvā pubbaṇha-samayam nivāsetvā patta cīvaram ādāya tiṃsa-sahassa-mattehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ agamāsi. Sā tam disvā dve mātulanam āsanāni paññāpesi. Tāni tesam ānubhāvena tiṃsa-sahassa-mattāni ahesum. Tesam yevānubhāvena tassā geham pi vaḍḍhi, bhikkhū pattapattāsane nisidimso, tāya dvinnam yeva paṭiyāditam sūpavyañjanādi sabbam tiṃsa-sahassa-mattānam bhikkhūnam yāvadattham pahonakam ahosi. Bhuttāvasāne kho upāsikā bhattānumodanattham sāmaṇerassa pattam gaṇhi. So pi tesam majjhe maṅgalam vaḍḍhento madhura-bhāratim nicchārento dhammam desesi. Desanāvasāne mātā-pitādiṃ katvā pañca-kulasatāni sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhahimsu, bahuno janassa sā desanā sātthikā ahosi.

54 Desentevam vipinaja-migā saddamatte nimittam

Laddhā dhammam manuja-vibhavam cāpavaggaṃ labhanti

Saddhā buddhe vihita-matimā sādhu sutvāna dhammam Kinno sagge ramati muninā vaṇṇaniye vimāne ti

Migapotakassa vatthum aṭṭhamam.

55 Ohāya attano kammam dhammam sotum idhāgatā

Tena sakkacca sotabbam dhammam sambuddha-desitam ti.

Macchassa vatthumhi ayam ānupubbikathā. Ekasmiṃ samaye bahū vāṇija-janā Laṅkādiṇam gantukāmā ekam samuddagāmini-nāvam gaṇhitvā nānappakārāni bhaṇḍāni sajjetvā aññāni ca tila-taṇḍulādini pātheyyāni nāvam pūretvā bhadda-nakkhattena pāyimsu. Tadā eko bhikkhu paratīram tehi saddhiṃ gantukāmo hutvā vāṇijānam santike attano okāsam yācitvā tehi dinnam ekoḥāsam

pavisitvā nisīdi. Atha sū nāvā samavātena sukhaṃ gacchati. So bhikkhu attano nisinna-kāle yeva paṇa-sajjhāyaṃ karonto : ‘Kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyākatā dhammā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhamma adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā dhammā’ ti Cittuppāda-kaṇḍe pavatteti. Tattha nāvāya ekapassena gacchanto eko mahā maccho tassa bhikkhuno sajjhāyantassa sare nigghosamattam eva taṃ sutvā tena ghosena tuṭṭho aññatthagamana-cittaṃ akatvā tatthakam eva cittaṃ katvā ubho kaṇṇe pana niccāletvā nāvāya pacchato avijahitvāva gacchati. So yāva tithaṃ nāvaṃ anugacchanto saddasavanena ākaḍḍhita-citto ahosi. Atha so titha-tīraṭṭhehi vijjhito manussehi tattheva kalam akāsi.

Sihala-dīpe Rohiṇi nāma eko janapado ahosi. Tattha ekasmiṃ samiddha-kule nibbattitvā mahantena issariyena parivārena vaddhati te pana nātakā kumarassa jātakāle sumana pamuditā honti Sumana-tissa nāmaṃ karimsu. Tasmīṃ pana gehe mātāpitūhi upatṭhamānā nibaddhaṃ bhikkhū bhuñjanti. Kumāro abhiṇha-dassanena tesam ācāra-vihāresu pasīditvā vayappatta-kāle yeva evarūpaṃ sampattiṃ pahāya pabbajitu-kāmo hutvā mātāpitūhi nānapakārehi yāciyamāno pi tesam vacanaṃ anādiyitvā rodantānaṃ paridevantānaṃ yeva Ratṭhapāla-puttādayo viya attānaṃ pabbajjāya anujānāpetvā pabbajita-kālato paṭṭhāya sāmaṇera-bhūmiyaṃ titho sakalaṃ Suttanta-piṭakaṃ sakalaṃ Abhidhamma-piṭakaṃ paṇaṃ katvā upasampannā-kāle sakalaṃ Vinaya-piṭakaṃ pariyāpunitvā tepiṭako jāto. So saddhāya pabbajitattā Saddhā-sumana tissatthero nāmaṃ ahosi, gagana tale titha-cando viya sabbattha pākato mahā-parivāro ahosi. So Mahācetiyaṃ vandantāya Nāgadīpaṃ āgato tattha Mūlagirissa ca antare Daṇḍaki-rañño uyyānaṃ abhiramaṇiyaṃ vivekābhiraṃamatthānaṃ yogayuttānaṃ appamāda-vihāriṇaṃ bhikkhusaṃgha-sannipatitānaṃ. Thero taṃ disvā pasanna-citto pasīditvā hatthapādāni sītalāṃ katvā ekaṃ mahārukkaṃ nissāya nisīdati pallaṃkaṃ ābhujitvā buddhārammaṇe, cittaṃ abhinīhārika-matte eva ca ekanimitta-sarena viya

maggaphalaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi, lokassa agga-dakkhiṇeyyo jāto. Idaṃ pana arahattaṃ kena dinnam nanu, sakkacca savanena-dinnam. Tenāhu porāṇā :

56 Dhamma-sajjhāyitaṃ sutvā ye pi macchā jale carā
Tena ghosena muditā cutā te mokkham ajjhagū ti.

Tasmā sakkaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo ti Saddhā-
Sumanatthera-vatthu navamaṃ

Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotuṃ idhāgatā.
Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ Sambuddha-desi-
tan ti.

Ajagara-vatthumhi ayam ānupubbikathā. Kassapa-sammāsambuddha-kāle kira eko ajagarako hutvā abhi-dhammika-bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ upagantvā sayito tesu āyatana-kathaṃ sajjhāyantesu sare nimittaṃ gahetvā kālaṃ katvā deva-loke nibbattitvā yāva amhākaṃ satthussa parinibbānā tāva devaloke yeva sampattiṃ anubhavitvā Bhagavati parinibbute pana ekasmiṃ brāhmaṇa-kule nibbattitvā vuddhimantvāya ājivaka-pabbajjāya pabbajitvā Bindusāra-rājassa aggamahesiyā kulūpako ahosi.

Tadā tassā deviyā cattāro dohaḷā uppannā hanti. Katame cattāro? candimasuriyesu akkamitvā tārakarūpāni khāditukāmā valāhakā khāditukāmā gaṇḍuppāde khāditukāmā mahīruha-pādapa-pattapānaṃ khāditukāmā ti. Tasmā so ājivako tassā dohaḷā paṭippassambhanopāyaṃ rañño ācikkhi. Tattha viññāpako ahosi rañño : ‘Kiṃ deviyā dohaḷā nibbantanti’ vutte ‘mahārāja ayaṃ devī sabbaṅga-paripuṇṇaṃ narapati-putta-varam labhissatīti’ vyākāsi. Tassā dohaḷa-nippattiṃ vitthārena kathetukāmo devīṃ upasaṃkamitvā tāya paññāpīte mahārahe āsane nisīditvā deviyā ‘Kin ti’ vutte ‘Mayā kathetabbaṃ atthi, na tan te paccatthike rājika-parisantare kathesiṃ, idāni taṃ te kathetuṃ āgacchāmi-ti’ āha.

Tāya ‘Ācariyo taṃ kathetu mayaṃ sossāmāti’ vutte

‘Devi ahaṃ tava putta-paṭilābha-mattam eva kathemi na aññaṃ idāni taṃ suṇahīti’ vatvā ‘Devi tuyhaṃ putto rājā bhavissati athassā candima-suriyesu akkamitukāmatam tena sakala-Jambudīpesu ekasata-rājūnaṃ tassa pādaparicārika-bhāvāya pubba-nimittam, tāraka-rūpāni khādita-kāmatam te appiya dāyādameva bhātu ghāta-kāranāya pubba-nimittam, valāhaka-khāditukāmatam tena saddhim vātānugatam channavuti pāsāṇḍānam viddham-sitvā Sambuddha-sāsanavaram eva paggaḥaṇatthāya pubba-nimittam, mahīruha-pādapa-pattapāṇānaṃ ca khāditukāmatam tam upari ākāse yojanappamane ānāpavattāpanāya pubba-nimittam ti sabbam dohaḷa-phala-nimittam ca vatvā ‘Evaṃ tava dohaḷo tava puttam eva attham paticca uppanno ti sallakkhehīti’ āha. Sā tena atipahaṭṭhā : ‘Evaṃ tesu tesu atthesu nippannesu tumhe te nivāsaṭṭhānato sovaṇṇa-sivikāya ānāpessamīti’ vatvā sakkāraṃ c’assa katvā taṃ upayojenti, nāmaṃ c’assa pucchitvā taṃ suvaṇṇa-paṭṭe likhāpetvā taṃ uyyojesi, sā pacchā sammā parihāriyamānā gabbhā parinata-gabbhe vijāyanti atha sā kumāraṃ labhi. Ath’ ekadivasam rājā taṃ kumāraṃ anke nisīdāpetvā kilāpento nisinno ahosi. Aññe dakkhiṇāvattasamkham āharitvā rañño hatthe ṭhapesum. Kumāro muttam vissajjesīti rājā taṃ samkhena gahevā kumārassa muddhani osiñci. Devī tam pi disvā kupitā tassa hatthato kumāraṃ gahevā tam attham attano kulūpakassa ājivakassa arocesi. ‘So vatāyam devi tava putto sakala Jambudīpe aggarājā bhavissatīti’ vyākāritvā tāya kata-sakkāro tato yojana satam gantvā aññatarasmiṃ padese vihāsi. Atha aparena samayena Dhammāsoko sattu-maddanam katvā pitu accayena rajjam gahevā ekadivasam mātaram pucchi : ‘Amma pubbe imaṃ no sampattim vyākatā santi no santīti.’ Sā : ‘Tāta evaṃ vyākato no kulūpakājivako atthīti’ vatvā, ‘Kasmiṃ amma so kattha vasatīti’ sutte ‘ito yojana satamatteti’ āha. So ‘ācariyassa sakkāraṃ karissāmīti’ sovaṇṇa-sivikāya saddhim tam ānetum manusse pesesi. Tehi so ānīyamāno antarāmagge Vattaniya-senāsane Assaguttattherassa vasanaṭṭhānam disvā ‘ayaṃ pabbajitānam nivāsanokāso’ ti sivikāya otaritvā padaṣā

tam thānaṃ gantvā therassa mettānubhāvena aññaṃaññaṃ nivittassa vihesake hutvā metta-citte paṭiladdhe samaggavagge hutvā sahite siha-vyaggha-taraccha-gokaṇṇa-sūkaramigādayo ca tesam pāṇīyaṃ vissaggakarontaṃ therāṇi ca disvā 'kenāma iti' theram puechi.

Thero tassa pubba-hetu-sampattim olokento 'yaṃ tassa pubbe āyatana-kathā-savanattam disvā tam eva tassa upanissayo hotūti' cintetvā 'āyatanā nāma ete āvuso' ti āha. So 'ke pan etesaṃ kammānīti' puechitvā tasmim āyatanā eva ca kammānīti vutte saha āyatanānīti padaṃ suṇamāno va hirottappam pacchupaṭṭhito ukkutaṃ nisidi. Thero tassa udaka-sāṭakam adāsi, tato so pabbajjam yācitvā therassa santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā sakalam vaṭṭa-dukkhaṃ khepetvā aggaphalaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Idaṃ pana arahattaṃ kena dinnam, nanu sakkacca dhamma-savanena dinnam. Tenāhu porāṇā :

57 Dhamma sajjhāyitaṃ sutvā yo pi sappo ajāgaro

Tena ghosena modanto cuto so mokkham ajjhago ti.

Tasmā sakkaccāyaṃ saddhammo sotabbo ti Ajagaravatthu dasamaṃ.

58 Ohāya attano kammaṃ dhammaṃ sotum idhāgatā

Tena sakkacca sotabbaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddha-desitaṃ.

Siluttassa vatthumhi ayam ānupubbikathā. Laṅkādiṇe Rohaṇa-janapade Mahāgāme Kākavaṇṇa-tissa-mahārāje rajjam kārente Talaṅgara-tissa-pabbata-vāsī Mahādhammadinna-thero Devarakkhitalaṇe paṭivasati. Tadā tassa guhā samīpe eko mahā vammiko ahosi, tattha eko silutto yattha katthaci gocaraṃ gahetvā tattheva vammike paṭivasati. Evaṃ kāle gacchante ekasmim divase gocaraṃ gaṇhantassa dve akkhini bhindimsu. So vedanappatto hutvā vammikato bahi gocaraṃ alabhanto sayi. Tato thero tathā nipannaṃ dukkhitam siluttam disvā tassa

kāruṇṇena savana-pathe thatvā mahāsatipatthāna-suttanta-dhammaṃ desesi. So taṃ dhammaṃ suṇanto sare nimittaṃ patthapetvā cittaṃ pasādesi. Tasmim yeva khaṇe eko godho taṃ māretvā khādi. So tena nissandena tato cuto Anurādhapure Duṭṭhagāmini-Raṇṇo ekaccassa amaccassa kulagehe nibbatti. Atha vuddhippattassa Tissā-macco ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Hiraṇṇa-suvaṇṇa-go-mahisadāsi-dāsādi-anekavibhavena samannāgato ahosi.

Sare nimittaggahana-mattena dhammo evaṃ mahantaṃ sampattiṃ dadāti. Aho saddhammānubhāvo. Honti c'ettha :

- 59 Aho dhammānubhāvo yaṃ sugatassa mahesino
Ajātiṃ jātimattaṃ so karoti lokapūjitaṃ
60 Niddhanaṃ dhanavantaṃ ca akulīnaṃ kulaggataṃ
Dummedhaṃ ca sumedhattaṃ dhammo pāpeti sabbadā
61 Sakaṇṭhako vati dhammo apāya gamanañjase
Susajjito mahāmaggo saggalokassa gāmino
62 Jarā-roga-pahāne so saddhammo amatāgadho
Tasmā so sevitabbo va janakāyena sādara
63 So 'yaṃ dhammanibho sutvā laddho mānusikaṃ sirim
Ko taṃ dhammaṃ na seveyya attha-kāmo jano hitan
ti.

Tato so aparabhāge anekāni puñṇakammāni katvā sut-tappabuddho viya gantvā Titusa-puravare kanakavimāne nibbattīti.

- 64 Suṇantu santo amataṃ jineritaṃ
Bhajantu pūjentu upāsayaṇtu taṃ
Thāne ca gamane sayanāsane ca
Sarantu taṃ hoti sadā parāyaṇaṃ.

Siluttassa vatthu ekādasamaṃ.

Sujanappasādāya kate Saddhamma-saṃgahe
dhamma-savanānisamsa-vaṇṇana
nīṭṭhitā.

- 1 Cando va sāsanākāse yo virocati Sihale
Bodhento ñāṇa-ramsihi Laṅkāvēsi-janambuje
- 2 Dhammakittiyābhidhāno ca silācāraguṇākaro
Pākaṭo Sihale dīpe gagane viya candimā
- 3 Piṭakesu ca sabbattha sadda-satthādikesu ca
Pārappatto mahāpaṇṇo Laṅkā-dīpappasādako
- 4 Tassa sisso Dhammakitti-Mahāsāmīti vissuto
Laṅkāgamana-ussāho patvā Laṅkaṃ manoramam
- 5 Tattha puñṇam bahum katvā laddha-therupasampadam
Punāgato sakaṃ desaṃ sampatto Yodayaṃ puram
- 6 Parama-rājābhidhānena mahārājena kārīte
Laṅkārama-mahāvāse vasatā santa-vuttinā
- 7 Dhammakittiyorusāminā dhīmatā racitaṃ idaṃ
Saddhamma-saṃgahan nāma sabbaso pariniṭṭhitaṃ.

Niṭṭhitaṃ.

Notes on the Edition of the Udāna.

(P. T. S. 1885.)

BY E. WINDISCH.

THE same excellent Mandalay manuscript of the India Office Library which I used for my edition of the Itivuttaka, contains also a copy of the Udāna. I collated this manuscript (M.) with Dr. P. Steinthal's edition of the Udāna (Ed.); the results of my collation seem to me worth publishing. Words spaced out mark the evident corrections in the printed text and other remarkable readings. There appears to exist some affinity between M. and the Burmese MS. A. of Dr. Steinthal's. I excluded from the list mere clerical errors of M., the great mass of words written with short *i* instead of long *ī*, etc. It will suffice to say here, without enumerating below every single instance, that M. has always *tuphi*, for *tuphī*; *pāvīsi*, *pāviseyyaṃ*,¹ etc., for *pāvīsī*, *pāviseyyaṃ*, etc.; *Moggalāno* for *Moggallāno*; *pubbanhasamaṃ*, with dental *n*, for *pubbaṇha*°.² M. gives the numerous repetitions of the same words which are peculiar to the Buddhist texts, nearly always in full; I have noted the few cases where it omits the words, adding the *||pa||* where it is in the MS. I repeat that I cannot approve of the practice of our editors, who imitate some scribes and mutilate the text to spare a few pages. Sometimes, also, these pieces of repe-

¹ This *-vīsi* may be an imitation of *ni-sīdi*, both are forms of very frequent occurrence. Rhys Davids has already noticed this peculiarity of M. in *Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī*, p. xv. Also *paṭisutvā* always in M., for *paṭiss*°.

² After the model of *pubbaṇha*° also *sāyaṇha*° is written with cerebral *n*, see VI. 2, line 3 of the Edition, but M. has dental *n*.

tition contain different readings or curious words. In such cases it is important to know, whether the same appears again and again or not. I quote the lines of the suttas.

I. 1, *lin. 7*, manasākāsi itī : imasmim̐ (*recurring in suttas 2 and 3*) Ed. ; M. *has the punctuation each time before itī, as it ought to be.*—*lin. 14*, etassa dukkhakkhandhassa (*recurring in suttas 2 and 3*) Ed. ; M. *has each time etassa keva-*
la ssa dukkhakkh°, which is the correct reading.

I. 3, *lin. 4*, patisamvedī Ed. ; *read paṭisaṃvedī, as in M.*—*lin. 7*, paticea° Ed. ; *read paṭicca°, as in M.*—*Gāthā*, sūriyo Ed. ; *read suriyo, as in M. (the metre seems to be in favour of the Sanskrit sūryo).*

I. 4, *lin. 6*, huhuñka° Ed. ; huṃ huṃ ka° M.—*Gāthā pād. 2*, nīhuhuñko Ed. ; nī huṃ huṃ ko M., *read nī h°.*—*pād. 4*, *cancel brāhmaṇo which spoils the metre and is not in M.*

I. 6, *lin. 4*, M. *omits hoti, which seems to be superfluous.*

I. 7, *lin. 1*, Pāṭaliyaṃ Ed. ; M. *has Pāvāyaṃ.*

I. 8, *lin. 5*, M. *has ayyo kira Saṅgāmaji.*—*lin. 6*, dāra-kam-ādāya Ed. ; dāra-kam ā° M. (*as Ed. at line 26*).—*lin. 9*, yena āyasmā Ed. ; yenāyasmā M.—*lin. 23*, avidūre gantvā Ed. ; avidūram g° M.—*lin. 26*, patinivattitvā Ed. ; paṭi° M.—*Gāthā*, pakkāmantim̐ Ed. ; pa k ka m° M.

I. 9, *Gāthā*, suci M. *twice.*

I. 10, *lin. 3 etc.*, M. *has always Dāruciriyo, with short i. (as at Sum. I. 192)—ibid. Suppārake Ed. ; Supādake M.*—*lin. 4*, M. *omits the hoti after sakkato and garukato.*—*lin. 6*, *the Edition omits between Dāruciriyassa and evaṃ the words ra ho ga ta ssa paṭisa llī na ssa, which are in M.*—*lin. 7*, ye nu kho Ed. ; ye kho M.—*lin. 8*, tesam̐ aññataro Ed. ; tesam-a° M.—*lin. 14*, assa Ed. ; assasi M., *a curious form.*—*lin. 15*, M. *omits ke.*—*lin. 21*, Suppārakasmā Ed. ; Supādakambhā M.—*lin. 22*, M. *has yena Sāvattthi Jetavanam Anā-tha piṇḍika s sārā m o*—*lin. 28*, M. *omits mayam tam.*—*lin. 31*, M. *has pavīsetvā.*—*lin. 33*, dassaniyaṃ Ed. ; pasā-daniyaṃ M.—*lin. 33*, uttamadamathasamatham Ed. ; uttamasa-mathadamatham M.—*lin. 34*, santindriyaṃ Ed. ; *read ya ti nd ri ya m, as in M.*—*lin. 35*. disvā Ed. ; 'dis-

vāna M.—*lin.* 38, mama assa Ed.; mamassa M.—*lin.* 40, M. *inserts* a n t a r a g h a r a ṃ *before* pavitṭhamhā, and so also in the repetition *lin.* 44.

I. *Uddānaṃ*, Pāṭali Ed.; Pāvā M.

II. 1, *lin.* 10, °vātāpasirimsapasaṃphassā Ed.; °v ā t ā t a p a s a r i ṃ s a p a s a ṃ p h a s s ā M. (*comp. Trenckner on Majjhima I. p. 10. 7*)—*Gāthā* 2, *cancel* y o, which spoils the metre and is not in M.

II. 2, *lin.* 14, kāyā Ed.; *read* k ā y a, but the whole passage is different in M.: kāya nuttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ antarākathā vippakatā. (*see also Buddhaghosa on D. I. 1. 4*).—*lin.* 18, M. *omits* kho.—*ibid.* na khv etaṃ Ed.; na kho taṃ M.—*lin.* 19, sad-dhāya Ed.; saddhā M.—*lin.* 20, anagāriyaṃ Ed.; anāg° M.—*lin.* 22, dhammikathā Ed.; d h a m m ī k a t h ā M.—*Gāthā*, °sukhassa te Ed.; °s u k h a s s e t e M.—nag-ghanti Ed.; nāgghanti M.

II. 3, *lin.* 2, °kass' ārāme Ed.; °kassa ār° M.—*Gāthās*, the Ed. has dropped the first pāda of the first *Gāthā*, *read*: S u k h a k ā m ā n i b h ū t ā n i || y o d a ṇ ḍ e n a v i h i ṃ s a t i || as in M.

II. 4, *lin.* 3, M. *omits* hoti after garukato, also in the repetition.—*lin.* 12, rosanti vihesanti Ed.; r o s e n t i v i h e s e n t i M., also in the repetition.—*Gāthā* 1, M. has d a h e t h a, Dr. Steinthal is right in his conjecture.—*Gāthā* 2, nirupadhiṃ Ed.; nirūp° M.

II. 5, *lin.* 9, pariyāyaṃ akāsi Ed.; °m-akāsi M.—*ibid.*, idh' āgamanāya Ed.; idha gam° M.—*Gāthā* 2, janamhi Ed.; janasmim M.

II. 6, *lin.* 3, daharā māṇavikā Ed.; d a h a r a m ā ṇ a v i k ā M.—*lin.* 15, brahm° Ed.; b r ā h m ° M.—*lin.* 16, diyati Ed.; diyyati M.—*lin.* 19, *read* t e l a s s a, as in M.—*lin.* 20, uggiritvāna Ed.; u c c h a ḍ ḍ i t v ā n a M.—*lin.* 23, pivitv' āgāraṃ gantvā Ed.; pivitvā gharaṃ g° M.—*lin.* 25, M. *omits* ca.—*Gāthā*, janamhi Ed.; janasmim M.—*Read* citto ti, as in M.

II. 7, *lin.* 8, kin nu Ed.; kiṃ nu kho M.—idh' upas° Ed.; i d h ū p a s ° M., also the second time.—*Gāthā* 1, piyarūpāsā-

tagadhitā ve Ed.; piyarūpassādagaddhitāse M. (*compare* Itivuttaka 95).—puthumanusā Ed.; °manussā M.—parijunnā Ed.; parijunā M.

II. 8, *lin.* 2, Kuṇḍiṭṭhānavane Ed.; Kuṇḍadhānavane M.—*lin.* 20, ti so Ed.; ti kho so M.—*lin.* 22, atṭhāsi Ed.; nisīdi M.—*lin.* 23, tṭhito Ed.; nisinno M.—*lin.* 25, vadati Ed.; vadeti M.—*lin.* 33, M. *omits* tena.—*lin.* 37, nām 'ayaṃ Ed.; nām āyaṃ M.—*lin.* 38, M. *inserts* ca *after* vacanā.—*lin.* 39, vijāyatiti Ed.; vijāyissatiti M.—*lin.* 42, vadāhi Ed.; *read* vandāhi, *as in* M.—*lin.* 43, vandatī 'ti Ed.; vandati, *without* ti, M.—*lin.* 46, M. *inserts* buddhapamaṃ ukhamaṃ *before* bhikkhusaṃghaṃ, *here and where the same words are repeated*.—*lin.* 64, nimantesī 'ti Ed.; nimanteti, *without* ti, M.—*lin.* 65, pacchā so karissati Ed.; pacchā tvaṃ karissasīti saññāpeti|| M.—*lin.* 73, tesam Ed.; nesam M.—*lin.* 87 and 88, khamaniyaṃ . . . yāpaniyaṃ Ed.; khamaniyaṃ . . . yāpaniyaṃ M., *as before* khādanīyena, *etc.*, *with short i also in the printed text*.—*lin.* 89, satta vassāni me Ed.; satta me v° M.—*lin.* 91, pamuditā Ed.; pamoditā M.—*lin.* 92, *read*: atha kho bhagavā Suppavāsaṃ Kōliyadhītaraṃ attamaṇaṃ pamoditaṃ pītisomaṇassajātaṃ viditvā Suppavāsaṃ Kōliyadhītaraṃ etad-avoca, *as in* M.—*lin.* 94, iccheyāṃ' āhaṃ Ed.; iccheyyāmaṃ haṃ M., *cp. p.* 23, *lin.* 7.

II. 9, *lin.* 6, divādivase Ed.; °divasā M.—*lin.* 10, divādivassā 'ti Ed.; °divasā ti M.

II. 10, *lin.* 2, *read* samayena.—*lin.* 3 and 6, Kāligoḍhāya Ed.; Kālī° M., *but* *lin.* 10, 17, 19, 24, 25, 27, 30, and *in the Uddāna* M. has °Kālī.—*lin.* 9, tesam Ed.; nesam M.—*lin.* 10, M. *has* yaṃ sa pubbe āgāriyabhūtassa, *here and in the repetition* *lin.* 18.—*lin.* 26, evaṃ āvuso Ed.; evaṃ-ā° M.—*lin.* 34, āgārikabhūtassa rajjasukhaṃ karontassa Ed.; āgārika° rajjaṃ kārentassa M.—*lin.* 40, utrasto Ed.; utrāso M.—*lin.* 42, ekako Ed.; eko M.—anutrasto Ed.; anutrāso M.—*lin.* 44, imaṃ Ed.; idaṃ M.

III. 1, *lin.* 5, tippaṃ Ed.; *read* tibbaṃ, *as in* M. *here*

and in the repetition.—*lin. 8, read sampajānaṃ, as in M.*

III. 2, *lin. 2, Anāthapiṇḍikassārāme M.—lin. 26, also M. has mam.—lin. 27, upaddhullikkhitehi Ed.; upaddhullikkhitehi M.—lin. 28, tuvaṭṭaṃ Ed.; tuvaṭṭaṃ M.—lin. 32, 53, bāhāya Ed.; bāhāyaṃ M.—ibid. and lin. 33, sammiñḥ° Ed.; samiñḥ° M.—lin. 34, read ahosi, as in M.—lin. 37, Kakuṭṭapādinī 'ti Ed.; M. omits ti and has here and throughout this sutta Kukkuṭap°.—ibid., tena Ed.; atha M.—lin. 42, paluṭṭhamakkatī Ed.; paluḍḍam° M.—lin. 45 and 46, na upeti Ed.; nopeti M.—lin. 47, pāsādikatarāṇi Ed.; read °tarāṇi, as in M.—lin. 51, M. omits ti.—lin. 54, evamevaṃ Ed.; evameva M.—lin. 65, M. omits harāy° jigucch°.—lin. 66, visārado Ed.; viharanto M.—lin. 67, anāgāriyaṃ Ed.; anag° M.—lin. 72, atikkantāya Ed.; abhikk° M. (cp. III. 3, *lin. 84*).—lin. 73, abhikkantavannā Ed.; read °vaṇṇā, as in M.—lin. 74, upasaṅkamī Ed.; °kami M.—lin. 86, muñcām 'āhaṃ Ed.; muñcāmahaṃ M.—lin. 87, M. omits te.—lin. 91, vimuttaṃ Ed.; vimuccē M.—Gāthā, paṇko Ed.; padāṇko M.*

III. 3, *lin. 2, Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme, Ed.; °ssārāme M.—lin. 4, te ca Ed.; te dha kho M.—lin. 7, uccāsaddā Ed.; °dda-mah° M. here and throughout this sutta.—lin. 9, vilopā 'ti Ed.; vilopentitī M. here and in the repetition, lin. 22.—lin. 11, te ca Ed.; te te M.—lin. 13, te Ed.; te te M.—lin. 30 and 67, paṭisāmetvā Ed.; saṃsāmetvā M.—lin. 34, vassupagato Ed.; vassūp° M.—lin. 38, bhagavā Ed.; bhagavato M.—ibid., kho Ed.; kho te M.—lin. 39, read āyasmato Yaso jassa, as in M.—lin. 43, pakkami Ed.; pakkāmi M.—lin. 46, °tiriyānaṃ Ed., °tir° M. here and throughout this sutta.—lin. 48, yassaṃ disāyaṃ Ed.; yāyaṃ, without disāyaṃ, M.—lin. 50, appaṭikkul' āsi Ed.; appaṭikul° M.—lin. 61, 62, and 69, sammiñḥ° Ed.; samiñḥ° M. (lin. 69 also samukhe with one m).—lin. 62, evameva Ed.; evamevaṃ M.—lin. 66, āmantesi Ed.; āmanteti M.—lin. 73, 74, and 98, ānañjena Ed.; ānañjena M.—lin. 81 and 87, tuṇhī Ed.; °i M.—lin. 90, karitvā Ed.; katvā M.—lin. 93, the Ed. omits bhante, which is in M, before bhagavā, see lin. 86.*

—*lin.* 96, na paṭibhāseyya Ed. ; n a p p a ṭ i b h ā s e y y u ṃ M.—*lin.* 97, c' Ed. ; c a M.—*Gāthā*, viya Ed. ; va M.—vedhati Ed. ; ॐ M.

III. 4, *lin.* 2 °kassa ārāme Ed. ; °kassār° M.

III. 5, *lin.* 2 °kassa ārāme Ed. ; °kassār° M.—*lin.* 8, read u d ā n a ṃ .

III. 6, *lin.* 11, M. omits Pilindavaccha.—*lin.* 13, the Ed. omits ā y a s m a n t a ṃ , which is in M, before Pilinda°.—*lin.* 17, nisinno Ed. ; n i s i n n a ṃ M.—*lin.* 20, the Ed. omits ā y a s m a t o , which is in M, before Pilinda°.—*lin.* 21, °karitvā Ed. ; katvā M.—*lin.* 25, paccājātāni Ed. ; paccājātāni M.—*Gāthā*, vattati Ed. ; v a s a t i M. ; khīṇa-lobho Ed. ; v i t a l o b h o M.

III. 7, *lin.* 4, M. omits hoti.—*lin.* 15, pesakārī° Ed. ; °kāra° M.—*lin.* 16, vāsaraṃ (?) Ed. ; t a s a r a ṃ M. (so Dr. Morris's conjecture, *J. P. T. S.*, 1888, p. 160, is right).—*lin.* 23, padāsi Ed. ; adāsi M.—*lin.* 24, anekasūparasa° Ed. ; anekarasa° M.—*lin.* 28, kataṃ kho Ed. ; k a t h a ṃ n u k h o M.—*lin.* 34, supatitṭhitam Ed. ; s u p p a t i ° M., here and in the following lines.—*lin.* 36, °mānusikāya Ed. ; °mānusikāya M.

III. 8, *lin.* 2, °kassa ārāme Ed. ; °kassār° M.—*lin.* 4, 22, 27, karerimaṇḍalamāle Ed. ; karerīmaṇḍalamāle M.—*lin.* 7, 8, 9, 10, M. omits labhati kālena kālaṃ manāpīke.—*lin.* 12, handa āvuso Ed. ; hāndāvuso M.—*lin.* 14–18, M. omits mayam . . . manāpīke (||pa||).—*lin.* 30, M. inserts hoti before vippakatā.—*ibid.* na khv etaṃ Ed. ; na kho taṃ M.—*lin.* 31, saddhāya Ed. ; saddhā M.—*lin.* 33, M. omits sannisinnānaṃ.

III. 9, *lin.* 3, 19, the Ed. does not repeat the pieces which are the same as in sutta 8 ; M. repeats them, but has here always maṇḍalamālo, without kareri.—*lin.* 5, 14, sikkhī Ed. ; ॐ M.—*ibid.*, the Ed. omits sippaṃ which is in M., after kataraṃ, here and in the repetition *lin.* 21.—*lin.* 10, tharusippaṃ Ed. ; read d ā r u s i p p a ṃ , as in M.—*lin.* 18, 22, M. has hoti before vippakatā.—*lin.* 23, M. omits kho.—*ibid.*, na khv etaṃ Ed. ; na kho taṃ M.—*lin.* 25, etaṃ atthaṃ Ed. ; etamatthaṃ M.—*Gāthā*, hatvā Māraṃ Ed. ; h i t v ā m ā n a ṃ M.

III. 10, *lin. 7*, M. *omits* lokam.—*lin. 12*, read ayam.—*lin. 13*, yena Ed.; yena yena (which makes the verse complete) M.—*lin. 14*, bhavappatto Ed.; savapp° M.—*lin. 15*, yadā 'bhinandati Ed.; yad-abhinandati M.—*lin. 24*, anissatā Ed.; anissaraṇā M.—*lin. 26*, na upadhi hi paṭicca Ed.; upadhiṃ hi paṭicca (without na) M.—*ibid.*, dukkham idam Ed.; dukkham-idam M.—*ibid.*, sabbūpadāna Ed.; sabbupādāna° M.—*lin. 29*, M. *omits* vā.—*lin. 31*, M. *has the number 10 of the sutta not here but after tāditi*—*lin. 33*, vibhavatanhā 'bhinandati Ed.; vibhavam nābhinandati M.—*lin. 34*, sabbato Ed.; sabbaso M.—Uddānam, M. *has* Pilindakassapo, a dvandva dual?

IV. 1, *lin. 7*, Jantugāmam Ed.; °gāme M.—*lin. 8*, M. *omits* Meghiya.—*lin. 11, 12, 24, 25*, Kimikālāya Ed.; °kālāya M.—*lin. 13, 26*, anucaṇkamāno Ed.; anujaṇgamamāno M.—*lin. 14*, M. *omits* kho.—*lin. 14, 15, 27, 28*, M. *inserts* manuññam, *before* ramaṇiyam.—*lin. 17*, imam ambavanam Ed.; idam° M.—*lin. 18*, hho Ed.; read kho.—*lin. 30*, idam ambavanam Ed.; tam° M.—*lin. 34*, ekak' amhā Ed.; ekakamhi M.—*ibid.* M. *omits* pi, *has* āgacchatiti.—*lin. 35-41*, M. *omits* āyasmā . . . āgacchati (||pa||).—*lin. 45*, āsamā Ed.; read āsanā.—*lin. 48*, ajjhogahetva Ed.; °gāhetvā M.—*lin. 55*, anvāsanno Ed.; anvāsandhā M.—*lin. 57* read paṭisallāṇā.—*lin. 61*, read tayo pāpakā.—*lin. 63*, mayham Ed.; tassa mayham M.—*lin. 65*, aparipakkāya Ed.; aparipākāya M. *The former is the correct reading, which ought to be restituted also* *lin. 67, 72, 80, 85, 89, 90, where the Ed. and M. have* aparipākāya.—*lin. 67*, M. *inserts* kalyāṇasahāyo *after* hoti (*cp. lin. 94*).—*lin. 75*, abhiññāya Ed.; abhiññā M.—*lin. 82*, read Meghiya, *as in* M.—*lin. 95*, read °gocara°.—*lin. 96*, sikkhati Ed.; samādāya sikkhissati, M., *cp. lin. 71*.—*lin. 98*, pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto (?) Ed.; *in the Ed. a whole piece has been left out, which is in* M.; read: pātimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharissati ācāragocarasaṃpanno anumattesu vajjesu

bhayaḍassāvī samāḍāya sikkhissati sikkhāpadesu. kalyāṇamittassetaṃ Meghiya bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampavaṅkassa, yāyaṃ kathā etc.—*lin.* 101, samvattissati Ed.; samvattati M.—*ibid.*, M. has santutṭhikathā || pavivekakathā || before asamsaggakathā, which are wanting in the Ed.—*lin.* 103, paññakathā Ed.; paññāk° M.—*lin.* 103, evarūpiyā kathāya nikāmalābhī hoti Ed.; evarūpāya kathāya yaṃ nikāmalābhī bhavissati M.—*ibid.*, read kalyāṇa°.—*lin.* 106, bhavissati Ed.; viharissati M.—*lin.* 114, ānāpānasati Ed.; ossati M.—*lin.* 117, pāpunāti Ed.; read pāpunāti, as in M.—*Gāthā* 1, anugatā Ed.; anuggatā M.—*Gāthā* 2, anugate Ed.; anuggate M.—ubbilāpe Ed.; uppilāve M.—asesam ete Ed.; asesamāne M.

IV. 2, *lin.* 4, 7, °kuṭikāyaṃ Ed.; °kuṭikāya M.—*ibid.*, M. omits honti.—*ibid.* and *lin.* 8, unnaḷ° Ed.; unnaḷ° M.

IV. 3, *lin.* 1, M. adds janappadesu after Kosalesu.—*lin.* 17, sappi Ed.; sappiṃ M.—*lin.* 22, M. omits ca.—*lin.* 23, sappenā Ed.; read sappinā, as in M.—*lin.* 25, nīcaṃ āsanam Ed.; nīcās° M.

IV. 4, *lin.* 11, M. omits disvā.—*lin.* 14, 21, āsādesi Ed.; āpādesi M.—*lin.* 17–20, M. omits dutiyam . . . dātun ti (||pa||).—*lin.* 23, Sāriputtatherassa Ed.; °ttherassa M.—*ibid.*, after adāsi insert the words tāva mahāpahāro hosi, which are in M. (cp. *lin.* 37).—*ibid.*, read pahārena (not with ṇ).—*lin.* 24, 38, osādeyya Ed.; osāreyya M.—*lin.* 28, 46, °mānusakena Ed.; °mānuss° M.—*lin.* 29, diya° Ed.; diyya° M.—*ibid.*, disvāna Ed.; disvā M.—*lin.* 31, 39, M. has always khamaniyaṃ, yāpaniyaṃ, with short i.—*lin.* 44, passissati Ed.; passati M.—*ibid.*, °pisācakaṃ Ed.; °piṃs° M.

IV. 5, *lin.* 13, read cārikaṃ.—*lin.* 17, 23, 41, 46, hatthikaḷārehi Ed.; °kaḷabhehi M.—*lin.* 18, 41, 46, hatthicchāpakehi Ed.; °cchāpehi M. (see *lin.* 23).—*lin.* 30, Rakkhitavanasaṇḍo Ed.; °vanasaṇḍaṃ M.—*lin.* 32, appahāritaṇca Ed.; °haritaṇca M.—*lin.* 33, pāniyaṃ Ed.; pāniyaṃ M.—*Gāthā*, vane Ed.; mano M.

IV. 6, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassa ārāme Ed. ; °piṇḍikassār° M.—*lin.* 7, 11, adhiccittam anuyutto Ed.; adhiccittam-anuy° M.—*lin.* 11, *read* °viriyam.—*Gāthā*, patthañca Ed. ; paṇṭaṇca M.

IV. 7, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassa ārāme Ed. ; °piṇḍikassār° M.

IV. 8, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 11, M. *inserts* tvaṃ *after* ussahasi.—*lin.* 12, nātinam attham Ed. ; nātinam a° M., *see lin.* 13.—*lin.* 13, M. *inserts* na *before* sakkā.—*lin.* 14, abhikkhanam Ed. ; °ṇam M.—*lin.* 15, evam ayyā ti Ed. ; evam a° M.—*lin.* 17, aññimsu te Ed. ; te aññimsu M.—*lin.* 18, paribbājakā: te ditthā Ed. ; p° vo d° M.—*lin.* 19, āgacchatī 'ti Ed. ; gacchatīti M., *see lin.* 15.—*lin.* 20, parikhāya kūpe nikhaṇitvā Ed. ; parikhā kūte nikkhipitvā M., *see lin.* 26.—*lin.* 23, dassatī 'ti Ed. ; dissatīti M.—*lin.* 26, parikhākūpā Ed. ; parikkhākūtā M.—*lin.* 27, rathiyāya Ed. ; rathiyā M.—*lin.* 29, passath' ayyā Ed. ; passathāyyā M.—M. *inserts* samaṇānam *before* Sakyaputtiyanam, *cp. lin.* 30.—*lin.* 40, 47, 50, 56, rosanti vihesanti Ed. ; ro-senti vihesenti M.—*lin.* 46, M. *inserts* bhante, *after* etarahi.—*lin.* 48, sattāham eva Ed. ; °ham-eva M., *see lin.* 60.—*lin.* 52, 57, karomī 'ti cāha Ed. ; karomī cāha M.—*lin.* 56, M. *inserts* bhikkhū, *after* te.—*lin.* 60, M. *omits* saddo *after* eva.—*lin.* 61, antaradhāyi Ed. ; °dhāyīti M.—*lin.* 64, bhagavantam Ed. ; °vato M.—*lin.* 65, M. *omits* the second bhante.—*ibid.*, M. *omits* kho.—*lin.* 66, sattāham-eva bhavissati *has been left out in the Ed. after* ciraṃ bhavissati.

IV. 9, *lin.* 7, sabrahmacāriyo Ed. ; °cārino M.—*ibid.* silavanto Ed. ; °vantā M.

IV. 10, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassa ārāme Ed. ; °piṇḍikassār° M. ; *thus also* V. 1 and V. 2.—*Uddānam*, M. *has* Meghiyam uddhata gopālam || jṇha.

V. 1, *lin.* 13, *insert* saddhim *after* deviyā, *as in* M., *cp. lin.* 4.—*Gāthā*, param Ed. ; °am M.—*Add* ti *after* attakāmo.

V. 2, *lin.* 7, yāvad Ed. ; yāva M.—*lin.* 8, M. *omits* bhagavato.—*lin.* 8, 11, Tusitakāyam Ed. ; Tusitam k° M.—*lin.* 9, upapajjati 'ti Ed. ; upapajjati, *without* ti, M.—*ibid.*,

evam etaṃ Ed.; evameva M.—*Gāthā*, ye c' āpi Ed.; ye vāpi M.—sabbam jāniṃ Ed.; sabbaj° M.

V. 3, *lin.* 3, 4, 66, 75, M. *has* ahosi *before* manussadaliddo.—*lin.* 7, disvān' assa etad Ed.; disvāna etad M.—*lin.* 9, bhājiyati Ed.; bhājayissati M.—*lin.* 15, bhājiyati Ed.; bhājayati M.—*lin.* 16, parisatiṃ Ed.; parisati M.—*lin.* 25, nikkhame Ed.; nekkhame M.; *read* n e k k h a m m e . —*ibid.*, M. *omits* ca.—*lin.* 26, pakāsesi Ed.; °seti M.—*lin.* 31, °kālakaṃ Ed.; °kāl° M.—*lin.* 31, paṭiṇaṇḍheyya Ed.; paṭiṇṇ° M.—*lin.* 44, evam eva Ed.; evamevaṃ M.—*lin.* 52, M. *inserts* a c ī r a p a k k a n t a ṃ *before* Suppabuddham.—*lin.* 53, adhipātetvā Ed.; °pātivā M.—*lin.* 69, addasā Ed.; addasa M.—*lin.* 71, M. *inserts* kuṭṭhicīvarena *before* vicaratīti.—*ibid.*, niṭṭhubhitvā Ed.; niṭṭhuhitvā M.—*ibid.*, apasabyāmato (?) Ed.; a p a s a b y a t o M.—*lin.* 72, M. *omits* bahūni vassāni.—*lin.* 74, pacittha Ed.; p a c c i t t h a M.—*lin.* 75, *after* Rājagahe *insert* k u ṭ ṭ h ī, *as in* M.—*lin.* 77, 78, M. *has* silaṃ || sutam || cāgaṃ || paññaṃ samādiyi.—*lin.* 80, M. *omits* samādiyitvā *after* sutam *and* cāgaṃ.

V. 4, *lin.* 2, Anāthapiṇḍikassārāme M.—*The first pāda of the first gāthā has been omitted in the Ed.; read* : s a c e b h ā y a t h a d u k k h a s s a | s a c e v o d u k k h a m - a p p i y a ṃ | m ā k a t t h a *etc.*—*Gāthā* 2, sace 'va Ed.; sace ca M.; na vo Ed.; na te M.; mutty Ed.; muty M.; upeccāpi Ed.; upecca pi M.

V. 5, *lin.* 3, tadah' uposathe Ed.; tadahūposathe M.—*lin.* 6, 12, 19, panāmetvā Ed.; p a ṇ ā m ° M.—*lin.* 29, asucisaṇkassarasamācāraṃ Ed.; a s u c i ṃ s a ṇ k a s s ° M.—*lin.* 34, 37, utṭhehi āvuso Ed.; u ṭ ṭ h e h ā v u s o M.—*lin.* 38–40, M. *omits* so puggalo . . . saṃvāso ti (||pa||).—*lin.* 42, nikkhāmetvā Ed.; nikkhamitvā M.—*ibid.*, sūciḥaṭṭikaṃ Ed.; sucī ḡ h ° M.—*lin.* 50, M. *has* bhikkhave *after* dāni.—*lin.* 54, 106, 181, abbhutā dhammā Ed.; a b b h u t a d h ° M.—*lin.* 57, 58, M. *omits* pi.—*lin.* 59, 64, 77, abbhuto dhammo Ed.; a b b h u t a d h ° M. (*here and throughout this sutta*), *cp. Ed. lin.* 70, 114.—*lin.* 62, n' ātivatti Ed.; n ā t i v a t t a t i M.—*ibid.*, M. *omits* pi.—*lin.*

68, 75, 81, 92, 100, 112, 119, 131, 141, 149, 154, 163, 176, M. omits pi.—lin. 73, 76, M. inserts Sarabbhū between Aciravatī and Mahī, cp. Ed. p. 55, lin. 20.—lin. 79, M. inserts bhikkhave after param.—*ibid.*, °samuddam Ed.; °samudde M., also lin. 82.—lin. 91, 93, 159, pavālam Ed.; °lam M.—*ibid.* lohitañko Ed.; lohitaṅgo M., also lin. 93 (the Ed. has lohitaṅgo lin. 159).—lin. 92, 93, masāragallo Ed.; °llam M. (the Ed. has °llam lin. 160).—lin. 96, 101, 168, timirapiṅgalo Ed.; timitimiṅgalo M.—lin. 98–99, M. omits tiyojana° . . . attabhāvā (||pa||).—lin. 103, M. has attha mahāsamudde.—lin. 113, M. omits pi.—lin. 124, khippam yeva Ed.; khippameva M.—lin. 127, brahmacāripaṭiñño Ed.; brahmacārī paṭiñño M., here and lin. 131.—lin. 130, read samghassa.—lin. 136, pajahanti Ed.; jahanti M., cp. lin. 74, 140.—lin. 137, gatāni Ed.; gacchanti M., cp. lin. 75.—lin. 140, read samaṇā.—lin. 153, 154, 160, 164, dhammo Ed.; dhammavinayo Ed.—lin. 161, M. has tatrimāniratanāni before seyyathidaṃ, cp. lin. 158.—lin. 162, insert cattāro, which is in M., before sammappadhānā.—lin. 163, bojhaṅgāni Ed.; °aṅgā M.—lin. 170–171, M. omits tiyojana . . . attabhāvā (||pa||).—lin. 182, abhiramanti Ed.; °antīti M.

V. 6, lin. 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—lin. 4, Kuraraghare Ed.; Kusaghare M.—*ibid.*, M. inserts nāma after Pavatte.—lin. 5, Kotikaṇṇo Ed.; Kuṭikaṇṇo M., here and throughout this sutta.—lin. 22, agārika° Ed.; āgārika° (also in the repetitions).—lin. 25–29, M. omits Soṇassa . . . °kaccāno ti (||pa||).—lin. 38, Avantīdakkhiṇāpatho M.—lin. 42, M. omits vassam vutthassa.—lin. 44, 52, īdiso ca īdiso cāti M.—lin. 47, read paṭisallāṇā.—lin. 52, bhagavā Ed.; upajjhāyo M.—lin. 53, M. inserts tam before bhagavantam.—lin. 56, pāsadanīyam Ed.; pasād° M.—lin. 61, puccha Ed.; pucchāhīti M.—lin. 61–63, M. omits upajjhāyo . . . pucchatīti.—lin. 64, M. omits anumoditvā.—lin. 66, read padakkhiṇam.—lin. 73, M. omits pi.—lin. 80, read āṇāpeti.—lin. 85, read paññāpesi.—lin. 89, paṭibhātu bhikkhūnam dhammam bhāsītun ti Ed.; paṭibhātu tam bhikkhudhammo bhāsītuntī M.—lin. 95,

si Ed.; ci M.—*ibid.*, aneḷāya Ed.; anelaṅgalāya M.—*lin.* 97, evaṃ ciraṃ Ed.; ekaciraṃ M.—*Gāthā*, nirūpadhi Ed.; nirūpadhiṃ M.—*ramatī sucitī* M.

V. 7, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 3, M. omits bhagavato.—*lin.* 5, M. inserts ca after attano.—*lin.* 8, read °vitar aṇa°.—*Gāthā*, *lin.* 2, read ye jhāyino, as in M.

V. 8, *lin.* 6, yenāyasmā M.—*lin.* 9, 19, 20, M. has saṃgha°.

V. 9, *lin.* 2, °saṃghena M.—*lin.* 4, 5, saddāyamāna° Ed.; pathāyamāna° M.—*lin.* 5, atikkamante Ed.; atikkante M.

V. 10, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 3, 6, Cūla° Ed.; Cūla° M.—*Gāthā*, *lin.* 2, etaṃ Ed.; evaṃ M.

Uddānaṃ, tatra uddānaṃ Ed.; tatrudānaṃ M.—*pād.* 2, M. omits ca; *pād.* 4, pathāyapanthakena cāti M.—*Soṇattheravaggo* M.

VI. 1, *lin.* 8, M. omits pana.—*lin.* 10, M. has Cāpālaṃ cet°, *cp.* *lin.* 6; but *lin.* 12–16, and in the repetition of this piece *lin.* 32, M. has Udena, Gotamaka, Sattamba, Bahu-putta, Ānanda (for the Sārandaṃ of the Ed.), Cāpāla, without the m.—*lin.* 17, yānikatā Ed.; yānīkatā M.—*lin.* 18, M. inserts Ānanda before kappam.—*lin.* 19, M. omits ti.—*lin.* 20, M. inserts so before ākaṅkho, but not in the repetition *lin.* 32.—*lin.* 22, 23, kayiramāne Ed.; kariyamāne M.—*lin.* 27–30, M. omits bhagavā . . . pariyuṭṭhita-citto (||pa||).—*lin.* 42, M. omits dāni.—*lin.* 48, 53, M. inserts ye before sakam.—*lin.* 48, 51, desissanti Ed.; desessanti M.—*lin.* 49, 54, uttānikar° Ed.; uttāmm k° M.—*lin.* 52, santi kho pana bhante etarahi Ed.; etarahi kho pana bhante M.—*lin.* 53, M. omits only vinitā . . . anudhammacārino (||pa||).—*lin.* 33–75, M. omits yāva . . . parinibbāyissāmi (without the pa).—*lin.* 75, M. omits na.—*lin.* 76, 79, M. omits ca after phītaṃ.—*lin.* 78, M. inserts hoti after iddham ca.—*lin.* 79, read yāvad.—*Gāthā*, avassajji Ed.; avassajji M.

VI. 2, *lin.* 3, sāyaṇha° Ed.; sāyanha° M.—*ibid.*, paṭisallāṇā M.—*lin.* 7, 11, 15, 20, nigaṇthā Ed.; niganthā M.—*lin.* 9, 12, khārividham Ed.; khārivo M.—*lin.* 14, read jānu°.—

ibid. pathaviyaṃ Ed. ; path^o M.—*lin.* 17, panāmetvā Ed. ; paṇāma^o M.—*ibid.*, M. *adds* rājāhaṃ bhante *etc. a third time.*—*lin.* 19, M. *omits* ca *after* sattasu.—*lin.* 24, M. *omits* nu ke ci.—*lin.* 26, kāmaḥhojinā Ed. ; °bhoginā M.—*lin.* 32, M. *has* amanasikārā || paññavatā.—*ibid.*, sabyohārena M.—*lin.* 38, M. *inserts* bhante *after* idam.—*lin.* 39, *in the piece not printed in the edition* M. *omits* only tañca kho . . . duppaññena (||pa|| sākacchāya).—*lin.* 42, ocaritvāgacchanti M.—*lin.* 43, otarissāmi (?) Ed., ossārissāmi M.—*lin.* 45, samañgibhūtā Ed. ; samañgī^o M.—*Gāthā*, pād. 2, naññassa M.—pād. 4, vaṇī Ed. ; vaṇijaṃ M.

VI. 3, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 5, bhāvanāya pāripūrikate Ed. ; bhāvanā pāripūriṃk^o M.—*lin.* 5–8, atha kho bhagavā etam-atthaṃ viditvā tāyaṃ velāyaṃ imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi M.

VI. 4, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 3, 34, nānātitthiya-samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā M.—*lin.* 4, Sāvattthiṃ piṇḍāya pavisanti Ed. ; Sāvattthiyaṃ paṭivasanti M., *cp.* *lin.* 35 and V. 5, *lin.* 4.—*lin.* 22, na ca hoti Ed. ; na hoti ca M.—*lin.* 24, M. *inserts* evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino *after* samaṇabrāhmaṇā, *cp.* *lin.* 7, *etc.*—*lin.* 36, M. *omits* the repetition of santi paneke . . . mogham-aññaṇ-ti (||pa||) *lin.* 7–25.—*lin.* 38, 85, VI. 5, *lin.* 31, M. *inserts* te *before* atthaṃ na jānanti.—*lin.* 42, imissā' eva Sāvattthiyaṃ Ed. ; imissā va Sāvattthiyā M.—*lin.* 44, 46, 49, Sāvattthiyā M.—*lin.* 46, *read* jaccandhā.—*lin.* 52, M. *omits* ediso jaccandhā hatthīti.—*lin.* 60, piṭṭhiṃ Ed. ; satthiṃ M.—*lin.* 68, 78, kīdiso Ed. ; ediso M.—*lin.* 82, saṃyujjhimsu Ed. ; saṃsumbhimsu M.

VI. 5, *lin.* 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 3, nānātitthiya-samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā M.—*lin.* 9, sassato ca asassato ca, M.—*lin.* 14, M. *omits* the two ca, *here and in* VI. 6.—*lin.* 21, sukhaḍukkhaṃ M.—*lin.* 30, M. *has* santeke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino sassato attā ca loko ca idam-eva saccam mogham-aññaṇ-ti ||pa|| te bhaṇḍanajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññaṃamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharanti|| ediso dhammo nediso dhammo|| nediso dhammo ediso dhammo ti.—*Gāthā*, antarā ca Ed. ; antarā va M.

VI. 6 is in M. exactly like VI. 5.—*Udānaṃ*, lin. 1, ahañ-kārapasutāyaṃ M.—lin. 2, nā b b h a ñ ñ a ṃ s u M.; *ibid.* addaṃsu Ed.; a d d a s u ṃ M.—lin. 3, paṭigacca Ed.; p a ṭ i k a c c a M.—lin. 5, mānaganthā Ed.; mānagaddhā M.—lin. 6, byārambhakatā Ed.; byārabbhakatā M.

VI. 7, lin. 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—lin. 4, 7, avitak-kasamādhim M.—*Gāthā*, vidūpitā Ed.; v i d h ū p i t ā M.—na jātim eti 'ti Ed.; na jātum-etiti M.

VI. 8, lin. 4, paṭibandhacittā M.—lin. 7, nigacchanti Ed.; gacchanti M., but in the repetition lin. 14 niggacchanti.—lin. 9, āvaram M.—lin. 17, °sikkino Ed. [read kkh]; °sikkhato M.—lin. 18, jīvika brāhmacariya M.—lin. 20, diṭṭhim M.—lin. 22, tena ca amaññimsu Ed.; tena ca na maññimsu M.

VI. 9 and 10, lin. 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—VI. 10, lin. 8, 12, 16, lābhino M.—lin. 13, M. inserts hoti garu-kato after sakkato.—lin. 18, M. inserts hoti after sak-kato.—*Udānaṃ*, lin. 2, virocanaṃhi Ed.; s a v e r o c a n a ṃ h i M.—*Uddānaṃ*, tatr' uddānam ahu Ed.; only udānaṃ M.—the text of the uddāna is quite different in M.: āyu [1] jaṭila [2] vekkhanā [3]|| tayo [4 5 6] titthiya Subhūti [7]|| gaṇikā [8] upāti navamo|| uppajjo.

VII. 1 and 2, lin. 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—VII. 1, lin. 3, 6, 10, and VII. 2, lin. 3, 7, Lakunṭhaka° Ed.; Lakunḍaka° M. (the same ligature of letters as in °piṇḍika°)—VII. 1, lin. 13, vimuttaṃ Ed.; vimuccamānaṃ M.—*Gāthā*, pād. 1, M. omits ca; pād. 2, ayam aham Ed.; ayaṃ ham M.—VII. 2, lin. 2, atha kho Ed.; tena kho pana samayena M.—lin. 3, sekho ti maññamānaṃ Ed.; sekhamaññamāno M.—lin. 7, sekhamaññamānaṃ M.—*Gāthā*, byāgā Ed.; byagā M.—visukkhā Ed.; viś° M.

VII. 3 and 4, lin. 2, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—VII. 3, lin. 3, 11, and VII. 4, lin. 3, Sāvattthiyā M.—VII. 3, lin. 4, and VII. 4, lin. 5, 9, sampattakajātā (?) Ed.; sammattakajātā M.—VII. 3, lin. 6, and VII. 4, lin. 6, pattacivaram ādāya Ed.; °ṃ ād° M.—VII. 3, lin. 6, 7, Sāvattthim piṇḍaya pavisimsu Ed.; Sāvattthiyaṃ p° pavisimsu M.—lin. 10, M. inserts te b h i k k h ū after kho.—*Gāthā*, kāmasaṅgāsattā Ed.; °saṅ-gasattā M.—VII. 4, lin. 4, andhikatā M.—lin. 6, Sāvattthim

M.—*lin. 7*, pāvīsi M.—*ibid.* Sāvattthiyaṃ te manusse Ed. ; te Sāvattthiyā manusse M.—*Gāthā*, gacchanti Ed. ; om-anventi M.—khirūpako M., *also VIII. 7.*

VII. 5, *lin. 2*, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin. 3, 5*, Lakunḍaka° M.—*lin. 10*, evaṃ bhante, *without ti*, M.—*lin. 13*, yassa c' atthāya Ed. ; yassatthāya M.—*Gāthā*, nelaggo Ed. ; nelaṅgo M.

VII. 6, *lin. 2*, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*Gāthā*, mūlaṃ Ed. ; mūlā M.

VII. 7, *lin. 2*, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*Gāthā*, pād. 1, ṭhiti Ed. ; dhiti M.—*pād. 2*, sandhānaṃ Ed. ; sandhānaṃ M.—*pād. 3*, M. omits the na before taṃ.—*pād. 4*, nāvajānati M.—loko ti M.

VII. 8, *lin. 2*, °piṇḍikassārāme M.

VII. 9, *lin. 2, 4, 6, 14*, Thūnaṃ, Thūneyyakā Ed. ; Thūnaṃ, Thūneyyakā M.—*lin. 5*, M. inserts Sak-yaputto after Gotamo.—*lin. 8*, M. omits te.—*lin. 8, 12, 16, 21, 30, 32, 33*, pāṇiyaṃ Ed. ; pāṇiyaṃ M.—*lin. 8, 16*, adamsū ti Ed. ; apamsū-ti M.—*lin. 9*, M. omits añña-taraṃ.—*lin. 16–19*, M. omits bhagavā . . . adamsū 'ti (||pa||).—*lin. 23*, M. inserts so before udapāno, *cp. lin. 22.*—*lin. 26, 30, 32*, vissandanto Ed. ; vissando M.—*Gāthā*, pād. 2, ce Ed. ; ca M.

VII. 10, *lin. 3, 11*, M. inserts ca after pañca.—*lin. 4, 11*, Sāmavati M.—*lin. 6*, pāvīsimsu Ed. ; pavīsimsu M.—*lin. 15*, anipphalā kālaṅkatā ti M.—*Gāthā*, pād. 2, bhabbarūpo Ed. ; sabbarūpo M.—*pād. 5*, sassariva Ed. ; sassatoriva M.

The Uddānaṃ in M. : dve bhaddiyā dve ca sattā|| Lakunḍako taṇhākhayo|| papañcakhayo ca Kaccāno|| udapānañca Udeno ti||

Cūlavaggo Ed. ; Cūla° M.

VIII. 1, *lin. 2*, °piṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin. 5*, te ca Ed. ; te dha M.—*lin. 9*, paṭhavī Ed. ; pathavī M.—*lin. 10* viññāṇaṇcāyatanam M., *see Child. Dict.*—*lin. 12*, M. inserts na before ubho.—*ibid.*, tad amhaṃ Ed. ; tatrāpāhaṃ M.

VIII. 2, 3, and 4, M. gives the introduction in full, as in 1.

VIII. 4, *udānaṃ*, *lin. 1*, M. omits the ca after nissitassa.—*lin. 2*, rati, ratiyā Ed. ; nati, natiyā M.

VIII. 5, *lin.* 6, Pāvāyaṃ Ed.; Pāvam- M.—*lin.* 12, M. *inserts* dhammiyā kathāya *before* sandassito.—*lin.* 14, me Ed.; maṃ M.—*lin.* 18, M. *omits* padakkhiṇaṃ katvā.—*lin.* 32, parivisati Ed.; parivisi M.—*lin.* 47, adhivāsesi Ed.; adhivāseti M.—*lin.* 52, dhīro Ed.; viro M.—*lin.* 57, okkamma yen' aññataraṃ Ed.; ukkamma yena upacāraṃ M.—*lin.* 60, M. *inserts* Ānanda *after* smi.—*ibid.*, nisīdissāmī 'ti Ed.; nīśīdissāmāti M.—*lin.* 61, M. *inserts* āyasmā *before* Ānando.—*lin.* 64, 70, 85, 88, 89, pāṇiyaṃ M.—*lin.* 64, pipāsito Ed.; pibāsito M.—*lin.* 68, M. *omits* bhante.—*lin.* 69, *also* M. *has* supatitthā.—*lin.* 71–74, M. *omits* bhagavā . . . sitaṃkarissatitī (||pa||).—*lin.* 79, 84, lulitā M.—*lin.* 80, sandatitī M.—*lin.* 89, M. *omits* pivatu . . . pāṇīyan-ti.—*lin.* 90, apāsi Ed.; apāyi M.—*lin.* 93, 105, nahātvā Ed.; nahatvā M.—*lin.* 96, nippajj° M.—*lin.* 99, accādāya M.—*lin.* 102, nadiyaṃ Ed.; nadikaṃ M.—*lin.* 105, nahatvā, *without* ca, M.—*ibid.*, udatāri Ed.; uttari M.—*lin.* 110, nipajjaṃ Ed.; nisajjaṃ M.—*lin.* 113, *also* M. *has* nippajji, *but* *read* nipajji.—*ibid.*, tattha pamukhe Ed.; tassa saṃmukhe M.—*lin.* 117, uppādaheyya M.—*lin.* 118, M. *omits* āvuso Cunda.—*lin.* 119, paribhuñjitvā Ed.; bhuñjitvā M.—*lin.* 119, 137, Cundassānanda M.—*lin.* 124, 129, samāsamaṃphalā samāsamavipākā Ed.; samasamaṃph° samasamavip° M.—*lin.* 126, M. *omits* ti.—*lin.* 127, sammāsambodhiṃ M.—*Gāthā*, parinibbuto Ed.; sa nibbuto M.

VIII. 6, *lin.* 6, upasaṅkamisum Ed.; °kamimsu M.—*lin.* 13, yenāvasathāgāraṃ M.—*lin.* 21, M. *inserts* bhante *after* dāni.—*lin.* 21, M. *omits* pubbaṇhasamayam.—*lin.* 24, 26, 29, pavisetvā M.—*lin.* 26, M. *omits* kho.—*lin.* 30, pacchābhimukhā Ed.; pacchimābhim° M.—*lin.* 34, *read* pamādādhikaraṇam.—*lin.* 40, yaññadeva M.—*lin.* 51, M. *inserts* gahapatayo *after* idha.—*lin.* 61, kālaṃkaroti M.—*lin.* 73, pakkamimsu M.—*lin.* 78, 88, 100, sahasseva M.—*lin.* 107, sārāṇiyaṃ Ed.; sārāṇiyam M.—*lin.* 115, kālaṃ M.—*lin.* 122, santappetvā Ed.; santappesum M.—*lin.* 129, brahmacariye Ed.; °cāriye M.—*lin.* 137, anubaddhā Ed.; anubandhā M.—*lin.* 138, 141,

dvāreṇa Ed.; dvāreṇa M.—*lin.* 144, samatitthikā M.—*lin.* 147, M. *inserts* nāma *after* pi.—*lin.* 147, 148, sammiñj^o Ed.; sammiñj^o M.*—*lin.* 147, M. *omits* vā.—*lin.* 149, Gaṅgāya Ed.; Gaṅgā M.—*lin.* 152, gantukāme Ed.; ^okāmena M.—*lin.* 153, *nothing is wanting between* bhagavā and etam.—*Gāthā*, katvāna Ed.; katvā M.—bandhati Ed.; pabandhati M.—tiṇṇā Ed.; nittiṇṇā M.

VIII. 7, *lin.* 7 ||la|| Ed.; dutiyampi kho ||pa|| M.—*lin.* 13, chamāya Ed.; ^oāyaṃ M.—*lin.* 14, idha Ed.; idaṃ M.—*lin.* 16, ākotesuṃ Ed.; ākoṭ^o M.—*lin.* 22, ida Ed.; idha M.—*lin.* 23, koṭesuṃ Ed.; ākoṭesuṃ M.—*Gāthā*, ^ocaram-ekato M.—khirūpako M., *as before* VII. 4.

VIII. 8. *lin.* 9, 11, idh' upa^o Ed.; idhūpa^o M.—*lin.* 11, divādivassā 'ti Ed.; ^odivasāti M.—*lin.* 13, M. *inserts* Sāvatt^hi yā *before* manussā.—*lin.* 14, kīva Ed.; kiṃ va M.—*lin.* 18. cattāri Ed.; cattāro M.—*lin.* 16–18, M *has* (*without any* pa): nava pi bhante|| atṭha pi bhante|| satta pi bhante|| cha pi bhante|| pañca pi bhante|| cattāro pi bhante|| tiṇi pi bhante|| dve pi bhante Sāvatt^hi yā manussā devasikaṃ kalam karonti|| eko pi *etc.*—*line* 20, M. *omits* pi.—*ibid.*, ^okarontehi, *without* ti, M.—*lin.* 39, M. *omits* te.—*ibid.*, M. *adds the common introduction to the gāthās* Atha kho *etc.*—*Gāthā* 1, *pād.* 2, lokasmim M.—*pād.* 3, paṭicca-ppabhavanti M.

VIII. 9, *lin.* 8, M. *omits* utṭhāy' āsanā.—*lin.* 9, abhugantvā Ed.; abbhugantvā M.—*lin.* 15, 16, 20, masi Ed.; maṃsi M.—*lin.* 17, M. *omits* kho.—*lin.* 19, vuṭṭahitvā M.—*Gāthā*, nirodha M.—pi 'tidahaṃsu Ed.; sitiṃ dahiṃsu M.—vūpasamiṃsu Ed.; vupasaṃmiṃsu M.—agamā 'ti Ed.; āgamāti M.

VIII. 10, *lin.* 2, ^opiṇḍikassārāme M.—*lin.* 6, vuṭṭahitvā, maṃsi M.—*lin.* 7, maṃsi M.—*ibid.* evaṃ Ed.; evameva M.—*lin.* 8, vuṭṭahitvā, maṃsi M.—*Gāthā* 1, jāta-

* Cp. *Suttanipāta* (ed. Fausböll), *gāthā* 193; sammiñjeti pasāreti, esā kāyassa iñjānā. Hence the spelling sammiñjeti, with one m, as always in M. (Compare *Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī* p. xvi and *Majjhima* I. p. 1 of the preface).

vedassa Ed. ; °ve d a s o M.—anupubbūpa° Ed. ; anupub-
bupa° M.—na ñāyate Ed. ; na-ññāyate M.

Pāṭaligāmiyavaggo Ed. ; °gāmivaggo M.

Uddānaṃ, gāthā 1, pād. 4, M. omits ca before saha.—
Gāthā 2, pād. 2, dutiyo Ed. ; d u t i y a ṃ M.—pād. 3, M.
inserts tu after tatiyo.—pād. 4, M. inserts ca after °vagga-
varo.—Gāthā 3, pād. 1, ti Soṇo Ed. ; tidha Soṇaṃ M.—
pād. 2, ti jaccandho Ed. ; tu tamandho M.—pād. 4, Pāṭa-
ligāmavaratṭhamavaggo M.—Gāthā 4, M. has : asitimanu-
nakasuttaṃ|| varavaggamidhaṭṭhakaṃ suvībhataṃ|| cak-
khumatā vimalena|| atthāyetam udānamatimāhu|| udānaṃ
samattaṃ|||

I S S U E S
OF THE
PALI TEXT SOCIETY.

1. ARRANGEMENT BY YEARS.

| | VOLUMES. | NO. OF PAGES. |
|------|-------------------------------|---------------|
| 1882 | Journal . . . | 136 |
| | Anguttara, Part I. . . | 140 |
| | Buddhavaṇisa . . . | 123 |
| | Āyāraṅga . . . | 156 |
| | | <hr/> 555 |
| 1883 | Journal . . . | 136 |
| | Thera-therī-gāthā . . . | 238 |
| | Puggala . . . | 111 |
| | | <hr/> 485 |
| 1884 | Journal . . . | 190 |
| | Samyutta, Part I. . . | 275 |
| | Sutta Nipāta . . . | 229 |
| | | <hr/> 694 |
| 1885 | Journal . . . | 104 |
| | Anguttara, Parts II.-III. . . | 352 |
| | Dhamma Saṃgaṇi . . . | 300 |
| | Udāna . . . | 112 |
| | | <hr/> 868 |
| 1886 | Journal . . . | 180 |
| | Sumaṅgala, Part I. . . | 368 |
| | Vimāna Vatthu . . . | 115 |
| | | <hr/> 663 |

| | VOLUMES. | NO. OF PAGES. |
|----------------|---------------------------|---------------|
| 1887 | Journal | 182 |
| | Majjhima, Part I. . . . | 582 |
| | | ———— 764 |
| 1888 | Journal | 132 |
| | Anguttara, Part IV. . . . | 304 |
| | Samyutta, Part II. . . . | 315 |
| | | ———— 751 |
| 1889 | Journal | 240 |
| | Digha, Part I. . . . | 265 |
| | Petavattthu | 108 |
| | | ———— 613 |
| 1890 | Journal | 120 |
| | Samyutta, Part III. . . . | 306 |
| | Itivuttaka | 160 |
| | | ———— 586 |
| Total 9 years. | 28 volumes. | 5979 pages. |

2. TEXTS PUBLISHED IN THE ABOVE VOLUMES, ARRANGED ALPHABETICALLY.

[The first part of the Anguttara, published separately in 1882, and the Sutta Nipāta, presented to the subscribers for 1885, are already out of print; and only a small number of copies of the other issues for 1882 and 1883 are in hand.]

| NAME OF TEXT. | YEAR. | EDITOR. |
|--|-------|---------------------|
| 1.*Anāgata Vaṁsa | 1886 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 2. Anguttara, Part I.-III. | 1885 | Dr. Morris. |
| ,, Part IV. | 1888 | Dr. Morris. |
| 3.*Abhidhammattha Saṅgaha... .. | 1884 | Prof. Rhys Davids |
| 4. Āyāraṅga Sutta | 1882 | Prof. Jacobi. |
| 5. Udāna | 1885 | Dr. Paul Steinthal. |
| 6. *Kathā Vatthu Pakaraṇa } Aṭṭhakathā | 1889 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 7.*Khudda- and Mūla-Sikkhā | 1883 | Dr. Ed. Müller. |
| 8.*Gandha Vaṁsa | 1886 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 9. Cariyā Piṭaka | 1882 | Dr. Morris. |

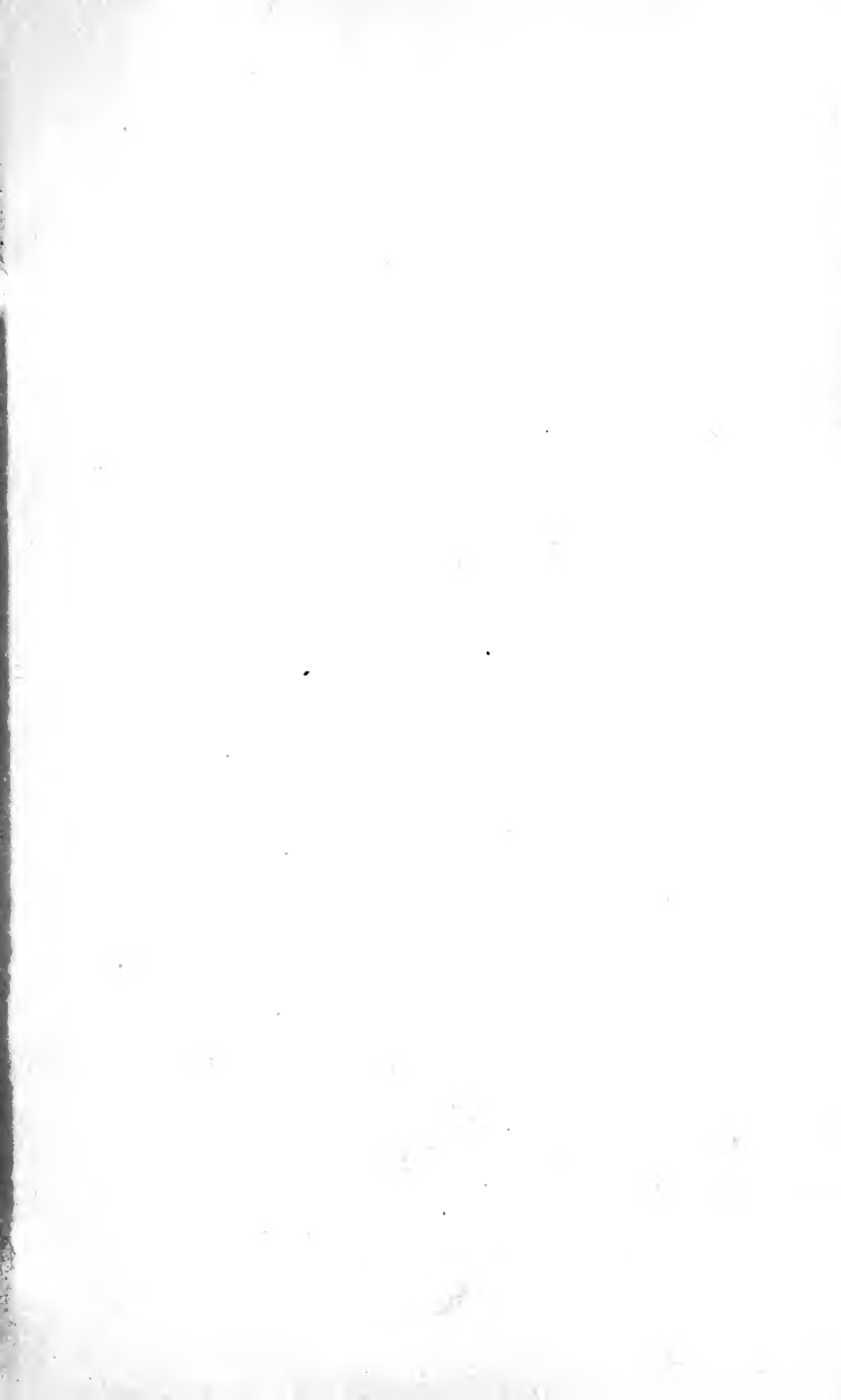
| NAME OF TEXT. | YEAR. | EDITOR. |
|------------------------------------|----------|---|
| 10.*Chakesa Dhātu Vaṇsa | ... 1885 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 11.*Tela Katāha Gāthā ... | ... 1884 | { Gooneratne, Mudaliyār. |
| 12. Thera Gāthā ... | ... 1883 | Prof. Oldenberg. |
| 13. Therī Gāthā ... | ... 1883 | Prof. Pischel. |
| 14.*Dāthā Vaṇsa... | ... 1884 | Prof. Rhys Davids. |
| 15. Dhamma Saṃgaṇi ... | ... 1885 | Dr. Ed. Müller. |
| 16. Digha Nikāya, Vol. I. | ... 1889 | { Prof. Rhys Davids & Prof. Carpenter. |
| 17.*Pajja Madhu ... | ... 1887 | { Gooneratne, Mudaliyār. |
| 18.*Pañca Gaṭṭi Dīpana ... | ... 1884 | M. Léon Feer. |
| 19. Puggala Paññatti ... | ... 1883 | Dr. Morris. |
| 20. Peta Vatthu ... | ... 1889 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 21. Buddha Vaṇsa ... | ... 1882 | Dr. Morris. |
| 22. Majjhima Nikāya, Part I. | ... 1887 | Mr. V. Trenckner. |
| 23. Saṃyutta Nikāya, Part I. | ... 1884 | M. Léon Feer. |
| „ Part II. | ... 1888 | M. Léon Feer. |
| „ Part III. | ... 1889 | M. Léon Feer. |
| 24.*Saddhammopāyana ... | ... 1887 | Dr. Morris. |
| 25.*Saddhamma Sangaho | ... 1890 | { Nedimāle Saddhā- manda. |
| 26.*Sandesa Kathā ... | ... 1885 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 27.*Simā Vivāda Vinicchaya Kathā | 1887 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 28. Sutta Nipāta, Part I. | ... 1884 | Prof. Fausböll. |
| 29. Sumaṅgala Vilāsini, Part I.... | 1886 | { Prof. Rhys Davids & Prof. Carpenter. |
| 30. Vimāna Vatthu ... | ... 1886 | { Gooneratne, Mudaliyār. |

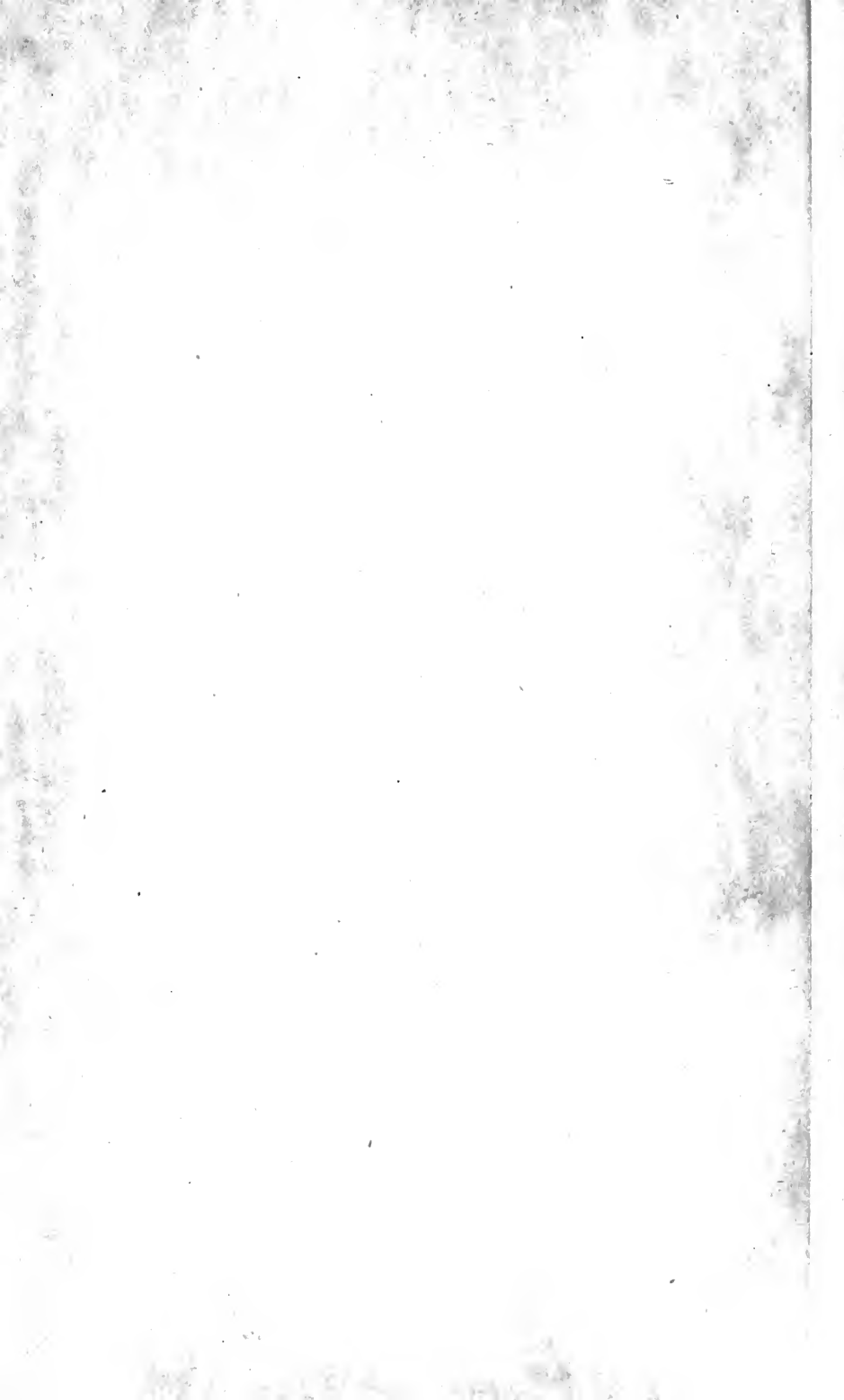
* Those texts marked with an asterisk appeared in the Journal.

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.







PĀLI TEXT SOCIETY.

Work Already Done.

[The first part of the *Anguttara*, published separately in 1882, and the *Sutta Nipāta*, presented to the subscribers for 1885, are already out of print; and only a small number of copies of the other issues for 1882 and 1883 are in hand.]

| NAME OF TEXT. | YEAR. | EDITOR. |
|--|-------|---|
| 1.* <i>Anāgata Vaṇsa</i> ... | 1886 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 2. <i>Anguttara</i> , Part I.-III. ... | 1885 | Dr. Morris. |
| " Part IV. ... | 1888 | Dr. Morris. |
| 3.* <i>Abhidhammattha Saṅgaha</i> ... | 1884 | Prof. Rhys Davids. |
| 4. <i>Āyāraṅga Sutta</i> ... | 1882 | Prof. Jacobi. |
| 5. <i>Udāna</i> ... | 1885 | Dr. Paul Steinthal. |
| 6. * <i>Kathā Vatthu Pakaraṇa</i> } <i>Atthakathā</i> ... | 1889 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 7.* <i>Khuḍḍa- and Mūla-Sikkhā</i> ... | 1883 | Dr. Ed. Müller. |
| 8.* <i>Gandha Vaṇsa</i> ... | 1886 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 9. <i>Cariyā Pitaka</i> ... | 1882 | Dr. Morris. |
| 10.* <i>Chakesa Dhātu Vaṇsa</i> ... | 1885 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 11.* <i>Tela Katāha Gāthā</i> ... | 1884 | { Gooneratne, Mudaliyār. |
| 12. <i>Thera Gāthā</i> ... | 1883 | Prof. Oldenberg. |
| 13. <i>Therī Gāthā</i> ... | 1883 | Prof. Pischel. |
| 14.* <i>Dāthā Vaṇsa</i> ... | 1884 | Prof. Rhys Davids. |
| 15. <i>Dhamma Saṅgaṇi</i> ... | 1885 | Dr. Ed. Müller. |
| 16. <i>Dīgha Nikāya</i> , Vol. I. ... | 1889 | { Prof. Rhys Davids & Prof. Carpenter. |
| 17.* <i>Pajja Madhu</i> ... | 1887 | { Gooneratne, Mudaliyār. |
| 18.* <i>Pañca Gatī Dipana</i> ... | 1884 | M. Léon Feer. |
| 19. <i>Puggala Paññatti</i> ... | 1883 | Dr. Morris. |
| 20. <i>Peta Vatthu</i> ... | 1889 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 21. <i>Buddha Vaṇsa</i> ... | 1882 | Dr. Morris. |
| 22. <i>Majjhima Nikāya</i> , Part I. ... | 1887 | Mr. V. Trenckner. |
| 23. <i>Samyutta Nikāya</i> , Part I. ... | 1884 | M. Léon Feer. |
| " Part II. ... | 1888 | M. Léon Feer. |
| " Part III. ... | 1889 | M. Léon Feer. |
| 24.* <i>Saddhammopāyana</i> ... | 1887 | Dr. Morris. |
| 25.* <i>Saddhamma Saṅgaho</i> ... | 1890 | { Nedimāle Saddhā- manda. |
| 26.* <i>Sandesa Kathā</i> ... | 1885 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 27.* <i>Simā Vivāda Vinicchaya Kathā</i> ... | 1887 | Prof. Minayeff. |
| 28. <i>Sutta Nipāta</i> , Part I. ... | 1884 | Prof. Fausböll. |
| 29. <i>Sumaṅgala Vilāsinī</i> , Part I. ... | 1886 | { Prof. Rhys Davids & Prof. Carpenter. |
| 30. <i>Vimāna Vatthu</i> ... | 1886 | { Gooneratne, Mudaliyār. |

* Those texts marked with an asterisk appeared in the *Journal*.

PK
4541
P3
1890

Pali Text Society, London
Journal



PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

